5

47048

SAṂYUTTA-NIKĀYA

Pali Text Society.

SAṂYUTTA-NIKAYA

PART III
KHANDHA-VĀGGA

EDITED BY
M. LEON FEER
(OF PARIS)

673

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.
1890.

RMIC LIBRARY
Acc. No. 47,048
Class No. 294.1
SUT
Date 23.7.62
St. Card M.B.
Class.
Cat.
Bk Card
Checked

CONTENTS.

			PAGE
INTRODUCTION			vii
BOOK I KHANDHA-SAṂYUTTAM (XXII)			1
	1 *Mūlapaññāsa*		1
CHAPTER	I	(Nakulapita-vagga)	1
,,	II	(Anicca-vagga)	21
,,	III	(Bhāra-vagga)	25
,,	IV	(Natumhāka-vagga)	33
,,	V	(Attadīpa-vagga)	42
	2 *Majjhima-paññāsa*		53
CHAPTER	I	(Upāya-vagga)	53
,,	II	(Arahatta-vagga)	73
,,	III	(Khajjaniya-vagga)	81
,,	IV	(Thera-vagga)	105
,,	V	(Puppha-vagga)	137
	3 *Upari-paññāsa*		
CHAPTER	I	(Anta-vagga)	157
,,	II	(Dhammakathika-vagga)	162
,,	III	(Avijjā-vagga)	170
,,	IV	(Kukkuḷa-vagga)	177
,,	V	(Diṭṭhi-vagga)	180
BOOK II RĀDHA-SAṂYUTTAM (XXIII)			188
CHAPTER	I		188
,,	II		195
,,	III	(Āyacana-vagga)	198
,,	IV	(Upanisinna-vagga)	200

PAGE

Book III Diṭṭhi-Saṃyuttam (XXIV)... 202
Chapter I (Sotāpatti-vagga) 202
„ II 1 Purimagamanam 217
2 Dutiya-gamanam 218
3 Tatiya-gamanam 221
4 Catuttha-gamanam 222

Book IV Okkantika-Saṃyuttam (XXV) 225

Book V Uppāda-Saṃyuttam (XXVI) 228

Book VI Kilesa-Saṃyuttam (XXVII) 232

Book VII Sāriputta-Saṃyuttam (XXVIII) 235

Book VIII Nāga-Saṃyuttam (XXIX) 240

Book IX Supaṇṇa-Saṃyuttam (XXX) 246

Book X Gandhabbakāya-Saṃyuttam (XXXI) ... 249

Book XI Valāha-Saṃyuttam (XXXII) 254

Book XII Vacchagotta-Saṃyuttam (XXXIII) ... 257

Book XIII Jhāna- (or Samādhi-) Saṃyuttam (XXXIV) 263

Indices—
I. Index to the Proper Names 283
II. Index to the Titles of the Suttas 286
III. Index to the Gāthas 290

INTRODUCTION.

I.

Is the third division of the *Saṃyutta-Nikāya* shorter or longer than the second? It is by no means easy to answer this question, as this division occupies 91 leaves against 96 in a Burmese MS, but 79 against 72 in one Siṃhalese MS., and 61 against 58 in another. The difference may be caused by the different ways of abridging; but it seems to be excessive. The number of the lines in a leaf, which is not always uniform in the same MS., ought also to be considered. Be it as it may, in this edition, the third division is shorter than the second by 7 pages. Yet, although I endeavoured not to be long, I intended to be complete.

This division is entitled KHANDHA-VAGGO; whence it may be expected that the five *Khandhas* will be enumerated and referred to very often, and indeed they are so to satiety, although, in some parts, no mention is made of them, and they seem altogether left out.

II.

The reckoning of the Saṃyuttas in the third division is subject to some difficulties (as those we incurred in the second) arising from the fact that the first of them is not counted by some as a Saṃyutta; and yet it is the greatest part of the whole. The Burmese MS. states at the end that the Saṃyuttas in this VAGGO are as much as thirteen (*terasā*), while the Siṃhalese MSS. announce

twelve (*dvādasa*) titles only, but after the enumeration of the titles of the first section, which they seem to consider as a distinct work. Moreover, they point out as being the fifth (*pañcama*), the sixth (*chaṭṭha*), and the eighth (*aṭṭhama*), three Saṃyuttas which, if the KHANDHA-VAGGO consists of thirteen Saṃyuttas, cannot be respectively but the sixth, the seventh, and the ninth. Therefore, what the Burmese MS. considers to be the first Saṃyutta is not for the Siṃhalese MSS. a Saṃyutta. But, what might it be? If it be not a Saṃyutta, why is it embodied in the Saṃyutta-nikāya? and, since it is embodied in this Collection; how ought it not to be a Saṃyutta?

This improper exception is owing to the extent of this first section, which comprises no less than 63 sheets out of 91, almost the two-thirds of the whole division. It is entitled *Khandha* (as the first of the second *Nidāna*), and this name was imparted to the division itself. But whilst the *Nidāna-Saṃyutta* (which is the half of the second division), is distributed into eight or nine chapters, the *Khandha-Saṃyutta* of the third division is cut up into three *paññasa* (groups of fifty suttas), as it were a distinct work itself.

The following or second section (*Saṃyutta*), entitled *Rādha*, consisting of four chapters, is regular.

Some difficulties arise upon the third section entitled *Diṭṭhi* as to the internal division, but not as to its existence as a Saṃyutta.

The three following sections (4, 5, 6), *Okkantika, Uppāda, Kilesa*, are similar and made from one pattern, consisting each of ten suttas, which have similar titles and form. The last of them, counted the fifth in the Siṃhalese MSS., cannot be but the sixth.

The next following Saṃyutta, entitled *Sāriputta*, consists also of ten suttas; it is the seventh, wrongly called the sixth in the aforesaid MSS.

The four following Saṃyuttas, viz., *Nāga, Supaṇṇa, Gandhabba, Valāha*, are of one family, especially the two first. In these, the five khandhas are not even mentioned.

The Supaṇṇa is counted the eighth by the Siṃhalese MSS., but we must count it the ninth.

With the *Vacchagotta* (the twelfth Saṃyutta) the five Khandhas reappear; but they disappear soon, in the next and last Saṃyutta, the *Jhāna* (or *Samādhi*) which is the thirteenth.

Therefore we can and must count thirteen Saṃyuttas from the *Khandha* to the *Jhāna*, and, since all the Saṃyuttas of the whole compilation ought to form one series, and the last of the preceding division (the Nidāna-vaggo) was the XXI., these become the XXII.-XXXIV. in due sequence.

III.

The divisions of each Saṃyutta cannot always be determined without difficulty. The *Okkantika-Uppāda-Kilesa-Sāriputta* (XXV.-XXVII.) are of a very plain type, consisting of one vaggo, which comprises exactly ten suttas, well distinguished in the Uddānas with which they close.

The initial *Khandha* (XXII.) is very regular, its three *paññāsa* being divided each into five *vaggos* of ten suttas. The sum of the suttas ought to be 150; but, it is well known, in such a case, the suttas of some *vaggos* exceed ten; indeed, the total number is 158. In this way, the decimal series of the suttas do not agree with the Vaggos; but it is impossible to avoid this inconvenience.

The *Rādha* (XXIII.), consisting of four vaggos, is also very regular; but the *Diṭṭhi* (XXIV.) is somewhat perplexing.

A first chapter, the *Sotāpattivaggo*, comprising eighteen *veyyākaraṇāni* (or *Suttantā*), and seeming to be itself a work apart, is followed by four sections called *peyyālo*, or *vāro*, or *gamana*, of which the first is said to contain 18 *Suttantā-veyyākaraṇāni*, each of the others 26. But the 18 are those of *Sotapattivaggo*, and the 26 are these very 18 *suttantā* to which 8 others are superadded. I do not perceive in what manner the three last so-called *gamana* differ from the first, and one from another, unless they might

refer to the three times, past, present, future, which, however, are not mentioned in each *gamana*, but enumerated together in the fourth. Then the whole Saṃyutta consists of 18+18+3×26=114 *suttantā* or *veyyākaraṇāni*, viz., 18 in the Sotāpattivaggo, 96 in the four gamana.—The reader will remark that in this volume I have summed only 96 of them, because I left out, by mistake, the first 18 of the second *gamana*, which are omitted in the Burmese MS., and enumerated[1] by the Siṃhalese MSS. in such a manner that I did not, nor, indeed, do now, clearly perceive whether they are the beginning of the second, or a recapitulation of the first. These 18 suttantā ought to be restored in the reckoning if not in the text. Let also the reader be reminded that the headings (Chapters III. IV.) put before the titles *tatiya-catuttha-gamana* are consequently wrong, and the numbers 3, 4, ought to be substituted to them.

The case of the *Diṭṭhi-Saṃyutta* is more or less that of the *Nāga-S.*, where, if we trust to the Uddāna, there are 14 suttas, but each of the four last corresponds to ten, so that the whole is 50;—of the *Supaṇṇa-S.*, for which the Uddāna gives 10 titles, but which is said to consist of 46 suttas, because each of the four last, having same title, contains in its ample bosom ten suttas;—of the *Gandhabba-S.*, for which the obscure and uncertain Uddāna gives 4 titles only, and seems to count hardly 10 suttas, while the number of them is said to be 112;—of the *Valāha-S.*, which we are told has 57 *suttantas*, although the number of the titles is 8, corresponding to 12 texts.

The two last *Saṃyuttas* have each 55 so-called *suttantas*. The Uddāna of the first of them, the *Vacchagotta-S.*, exhibits 11 titles, which, being multiplied by the number of the khandhas, produce 55 *suttantas*; but, as each of the 11 titles applies to 10 propositions, I do not perceive why the total should not be 550. It is to be noticed that one of the

---

[1] This enumeration I did not omit, but I put it in the note (p. 218 n. 3). It would be better if I had put it in the text.

titles of this Saṃyutta, and the corresponding *suttanta* are omitted by the Siṃhalese MSS., but another title is mentioned by them in the Uddāna, without being represented in the text, and this title (*asambodha*) differs slightly from *anusambodha* given in the Burmese Uddāna as the title of a *suttanta* which, in the text, is *Anubodha*. There is also a variety of reading on the fifth title. From these changes, we are permitted to infer that there was some incertitude as to the reading and the number of the terms of the Vacchagotta-Saṃyutta.

It is not the Khandhas which increase the number of the *veyyākaraṇāni* in the last Saṃyutta, since no mention is there made of them. The titles of the suttas are no more than 10; two of these terms are successively noticed, in four propositions, as united to or divided from the Samādhi; and thus the number of 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is reached by various modes of combining, with a truly Buddhistic subtility, hardly gladdened by a gentle comparison of which none of these 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is deprived.

IV.

Therefore we can sum up the whole Khandha-vaggo as follows:

(I.)	Khandha-S. XXII.	15 vaggos (3 *Paññāsa*)	158 suttas
(II.)	Rādha-S. XXIII.	4 vaggos	46 ,,
(III.)	Diṭṭhi-S. XXIV.	1 vaggo 18, 4 gamanas 96	114 suttantas
(IV.)	Okkantika-S. XXV.	10 titles	10 suttas
(V.)	Uppāda-S. XXVI.	10 titles	13 ,,
(VI.)	Kilesa-S. XXVII.	10 titles	10 ,,
(VII.)	Sāriputta-S. XXVIII.	10 titles	10 ,,
(VIII.)	Nāga-S. XXIX.	14 titles	50 suttantas
(IX.)	Supanna-S. XXX.	10 titles	46 ,,
(X.)	Gandhabba-S. XXXI.	10 titles	112 ,,
(XI.)	Valāha-S. XXXII.	10 titles	57 ,,

(XII.) Vacchagotta-S.			
XXXIII.	11 titles	55	suttantas
(XIII.) Jhāna (or Samādhi)			
S. XXXIV.	10 titles	55	,,
	Total	733	

If I am not mistaken, the whole consists of 733 distinct texts, *Suttas* and *Suttantas* (or *Veyyākaraṇāni*), to which I have adapted, as before, the titles supplied by the Uddānas, except in case of exuberant multiplication, and including between ( ) those which were not directly borrowed from the Uddānas.

V.

Several texts of this division are mere repetitions of or adaptions to texts already met with. Thus 91 and 92 of the *Khandha-S.* differ only by the title from 21 and 22 of the Rāhula-S. (XVIII.) in the Nidāna-vaggo; 115 of the same is to be compared with 16 of the Nidāna-S. The suttas 59 (*Pañca*) and 61 (*Āditta*) refer to some of the first speeches of the Buddha.

Twenty-three gāthas occur in this division, all to be found in the Khandha-S., viz., two alone, in 3 and 79, the others concatenated, two in 22, four in 78, seven in 95, eight in 76.

VI.

The MSS. which I used are the same as before: B, the Burmese MS. of Paris; S[1], the Siṃhalese MS. of Copenhagen; S3, the Siṃhalese MS. of Paris. S[2], which is the Siṃhalese MS. of London (British Museum), I could not reach. The useful help of the commentary, which assisted me much in the preceding volumes, has unfortunately failed me for this one. I had no MS. of it at my disposal.

I express once more my thanks to Mr. Bruun, the Director of the Royal Library at Copenhagen, for his kindness in allowing me the use of the Siṃhalese MS. S[I].

VII.

I had hoped not to have to refer again to the discrepancies between the MSS.; but I cannot avoid making one or two remarks. The repetition and multiplication of the texts, or as it is said in Pāli, the *vitthāretabbaṃ*, is sometimes a cause of perplexity. I hoped to have steered clear of these difficulties, except in the case, above referred to, of the Diṭṭhi-S. One difference in the arrangement of the text, although pointed out in the notes, ought also to be noticed here; 151, 152 (of the Khandha-S.), according to the Burmese MS., are 155, 156 according to the Siṃhalese MS. Nos. 155, 156 in that MS. becoming 151, 152. The blunders of the copyists, when they transpose only lines, deserve a little attention, they deserve some more when whole leaves are displaced. A strange example of this occurs in S[I], the Kilesa- and Nāga-S., being sadly carved about and intermixed (owing, probably, to the giddiness of the scribe who confused two leaves) in such a manner that the text is unintelligible. I pointed out the fact to Mr. Fausböll; but I mention it here for the benefit of scholars who may venture to refer to this MS.

As before, I have preferred, in most cases, the shortest abbreviation, generally indicating where the text is more developed. I remind my readers that the symbols ||pa|| ||la||, peculiar to the Burmese MS., point out the abridgments as they are in that MS., the text being complete or less abbreviated in the Siṃhalese ones.

At the end of this volume, as of the preceding ones, three indices are subjoined: 1. To the proper names. 2. To the titles of the suttas. 3. To the beginning of the gāthas.

VIII.

In the introduction to the last volume, I had expressed (p. xiii) the purpose of drawing up a list of words which are written differently in the Burmese and Siṃhalese MSS., especially as to the letters which are doubled or left single. I have occasionally pointed out these differences in the notes to this volume, but as the list would include many words which are quoted at the foot of the pages, it would, therefore, be of little utility, and I think I may delay the publication of it, more especially as Professor Rhys Davids and Mr. Carpenter have given such a list at the end of the Introduction to the Sumaṅgala.

Saṃyutta-Nikāya

Division III Khandha-vaggo

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa|| ||

BOOK I KHANDA-SAṂYUTTAṂ (XXII)

SECTION I MULAPAÑÑASA

CHAPTER I NAKULAPITĀ-VAGGO PAṬHAMO

1 (1) *Nakulapitā*

1 Evam me sutaṃ|| ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Suṃsumāragire Bhesakaḷāvane Migadāye|| ||

2 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Aham asmi bhante jiṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto āturakāyo abhikkhaṇātaṅko|| aniccadassāvī [1] kho panāham bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyānaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃ|| ovadatu mam bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu mam bhante Bhagavā yam mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti|| ||

4 Evam etaṃ gahapati evam etaṃ gahapati āturo te [2] gahapati kāyo addhabhūto [3] pariyonaddho|| Yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyam pariharanto muhuttam pi ārogyam paṭijāneyya kim aññatra bālyā|| || Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ|| āturakāyassa me sato cittam anāturam bhavissatīti|| Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabban ti|| ||

5 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitam

---

[1] S[1-3] adhicca° always [2] B hāyam always

[3] B aṇḍa° always

abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|| ||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Nakulapitaraṃ gahapatim āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca|| || Vippasannāni kho te gahapati indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| alattha[1] no ajja Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ kathaṃ savanāyāti|| ||

Kiṃ hi[2] no siyā bhante idānāham bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti|| ||

Yathā katham pana tvaṃ gahapati Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti|| ||

7 Idhāham bhante yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃ|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃ|| ekam antaṃ nisinno kho ham bhante Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ|| ||

Aham asmi bhante jiṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto āturakāyo abhikkhaṇātaṅko|| aniccadassāvī panāham bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyānaṃ ca bhikkhūnam|| ovadatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu mam bhante Bhagavā yam mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti|| ||

Evaṃ vutte mam bhante Bhagavā etad avoca|| || Evam etaṃ gahapati evam etaṃ gahapati|| āturo yaṃ gahapati kāyo addhabhūto pariyonaddho|| yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyam pariharanto muhuttam pi ārogyam paṭijāneyya kim aññatra bālyā|| || Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ|| āturakāyassa me sato cittam anāturam bhavissatīti|| Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbanti|| ||

Evaṃ khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti|| ||

8 Na hi pana taṃ[3] gahapati paṭibhāsi[4] Bhagavantam uttariṃ paṭipucchituṃ|| || Kittāvatā nu kho bhante āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca|| Kittāvatā ca pana āturakāyo hi kho hoti no ca āturacitto ti|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] alatthaṃ [2] B kañhi [3] B tvaṃ [4] B inserts taṃ

9 Dūrato pi kho mayam bhante āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham aññātum|| sādhu vatāyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho ti|| ||

10 Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi bhāsissāmīti|| ||

Evam bhante ti kho Nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosi|| ||

11 Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca|| ||

Kathaṃ ca gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca|| ||

12 Idha gahapati assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpan ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Aham rūpam mama rūpan ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino taṃ rūpam pariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

13 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantam vā attānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam Aham vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāpariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

14 Saññam attato samanupassati|| saññāvantam vā attānam attani vā saññaṃ saññāya vā attānam Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino sā saññā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa saññāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

15 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantam vā attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārāti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāra-

vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

16 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānam Ahaṃ viññāṇam mama viññāṇan ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ viññāṇam mama viññaṇanti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇam vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca|| ||

18 Kathañca gahapati āturakāyo pi[1] kho hoti no ca āturacitto||

19 Idha gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā[2] attānaṃ na attani vā[2] rūpam na rūpasmiṃ vā[2] attānaṃ Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpan ti na pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Aham rūpam mama rūpanti apariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanussupāyāsā|| ||

20 Na vedanam attato samanupassati na vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā vedanaṃ na vedanāya vā attānam Aham vedanā mama vedanā ti na pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Aham vedanā mama vedanāti apariyuṭṭhatthāyino sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

21 Na saññam attato samanupassati|| na saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā saññaṃ na saññāya vā attānam Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti na pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saññā mama saññāti apariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino sā saññā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa saññā vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

---

[1] B hi [2] S[1-3] omit these vā and the following ones

22 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati na saṅkhāravantam vā attānaṃ na attani vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā attānam Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti na pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti apariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

23 Na viññāṇam attato samanupassati na viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānam Aham viññāṇam mama viññāṇan ti na pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Aham viññāṇam mama viññāṇan ti apariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino taṃ viññāṇam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

24 Evam kho gahapati āturakāyo[1] hoti no ca āturacitto ti|| ||

25 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano Nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitam abhinandīti|| ||

2 (2) *Devadaha*

1 Evam me sutaṃ|| ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu[2] viharati Devadahannāma Sakyānam nigamo[3]|| ||

2 Atha kho sambahulā pacchābhūmagāmikā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocuṃ|| || Icchāma mayam bhante pacchābhūmaṃ janapadaṃ gantuṃ pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kappetun ti|| ||

Apalokito pana vo bhikkhave Sāriputto ti|| ||

Na kho no bhante apalokito āyasmā Sariputto ti|| ||

Apaloketha bhikkhave Sāriputtam|| Sāriputto bhikkhave[4] paṇḍito bhikkhūnam[5] anuggāhako sabrahmacārīnan ti|| ||[6]

[1] B inserts hikho [2] B sakyesu [3] S3 nigame
[4] S1-3 omit Sārio bhio [5] S1-3 bhikkhu
[6] sa is missing in B

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ || ||

4 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato avidūre aññatarasmiṃ eḷagalāgumbe[1] nisinno hoti || ||

5 Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamiṃsu || upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu || sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu || ||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avocuṃ || || Icchāma mayam āvuso Sāriputta pacchābhūmam janapadaṃ gantum pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kappetuṃ ||[2] apalokito no satthā ti || ||

7 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagatam bhikkhum pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi || paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kiṃvādāyasmantānam satthā kim akkhāyīti || || Kacci vo[3] āyasmantānam dhammā sussutā sugahitā sumanasikatā supadhāritā [suppaṭividdhā paññāya[4]] || yathā vyākaramānā āyasmanto vuttavādino ceva Bhagavato assatha || na ca[5] Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyātha ||[6] dhammassa cānudhammam vyākareyyātha na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo[7] gārayhaṃ ṭhānam āgaccheyyāti || ||

8 Dūrato pi kho mayam āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham aññātuṃ || sādhu vatāyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho ti || ||

9 Tena hāvuso suṇātha sādhukam manasi karotha bhāsissāmīti || ||

Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosuṃ || ||

Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca || ||

---

[1] B eḷakāla° [2] S[1-3] kappetunti [3] S[1] te; S[3] no
[4] In B only [5] Omitted by S[1-3] [6] S[3] has ācikkhe°
[7] S[1] °vato; S[3] °pāto

10 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagatam bhikkhum pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kiṃvādā [1] panāyasmantānam satthā kim akkhāyīti|| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| || Chandarāgavinayakkhāyī kho no āvuso satthā ti|| ||

11 Evam vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva [2] uttariṃ pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitāpi|| la|| samaṇapaṇḍitāpi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kismim panāyasmantānaṃ chaṇḍarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| || Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| || Rūpe kho āvuso chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| ||

12 Evaṃ vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva uttariṃ pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kim panāyasmantānam ādīnavaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyi satthā ti|| || Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso avigatarāgassa [3] avigatachandassa āvigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigatapariḷāhassa avigatataṇhassa tassa [4] rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa|| la|| avigatataṇhassa tesaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Viññāṇe avigatarāgassa avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigatapariḷāhassa avigatataṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| || Idaṃ kho no āvuso ādīnavaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| || vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| ||

---

[1] B omits vādā [2] S[1-3] assuññeva always

[3] S[1] avītaº here only; S[3] always

[4] Missing in S[3]

13 Evam vyākate pi kho[1] āvuso assu yeva uttariṃ pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi || paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kim panāyasmantānam ānisaṃsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā || vedanāya || saññāya || saṅkhāresu || viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti || || Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evam vyākareyyātha || Rūpe kho āvuso vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigatapariḷāhassa vigatataṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā || Vedanāya || Saññāya || Saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigatapariḷāhassa vigatataṇhassa tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā || || Viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigatapariḷāhassa vigatataṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā || || Idaṃ kho no āvuso ānisaṃsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā || vedanāya || saññāya || saṅkhāresu || viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti || ||

14 Akusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheva[2] dhamme sukho vihāro abhavissa avighāto anupāyāso apariḷāho || kāyassa ca bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugati pāṭikaṅkhā || ||[3] Nayidam Bhagavā akusalānam dhammānam pahānaṃ vaṇṇeyya || ||

15 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheva dhamme dukkho vihāro savighāto saupāyāso sapariḷāho || kāyassa ca bhedā parammaraṇā duggati[4] pāṭikaṅkhā || Tasmā Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānam pahānam vaṇṇeti || ||

16 Kusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkho vihāro abhavissa savighāto sa-

---

[1] S[1] vyākarote; S3 omits pi kho

[2] B diṭṭheceva [3] S[1] and B paṭi°

[4] S3 sugati, duggati always; B sugatiṃ, duggatiṃ; S[1] sugatī, duggatī, once duggatiṃ

upāyāso saparilāho|| kāyassa ca [1] bhedā parammaraṇā duggati patikaṅkhā|| || Nayidam [2] Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānam upasampadaṃ vaṇṇeya|| ||

17 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheceva dhamme sukho vihāro avighāto anupāyāso apariḷāho|| kāyassa ca bhedā parammaraṇā sugati pāṭikaṅkhā|| Tasmā Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānam upasampadaṃ vaṇṇetīti|| ||

18 Idam avocāyasmā Sāriputto attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitam abhinandun ti|| ||

3 (3) *Hāliddikāni* (1)

1 Evam me sutaṃ|| ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno Avantīsu viharati kuraraghare pavatte [3] pabbate|| ||

2 Atha kho Hāliddikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno tenupasaṅkami|| Upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Mahā-Kaccānam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Hāliddikāni gahapati āyasmantam Mahā-Kaccānam etad avoca|| || Vuttam idam bhante Bhagavatā aṭṭhakavaggike Māgandiya-pañhe|| || [4]

> Okam pahāya aniketasāri||
> Gāme akubbam [5] muni santhavāni|| [6]
> Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno||
> Kathaṃ na viggayha janena kayirā ti|| ||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabo ti|| ||

4-7 Rūpadhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| rūpadhāturāgavinibaddhañca [7] pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati|| || Vedanādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| vedanādhāturāgavinibaddhañca pana viññāṇaṃ okasārīti vuccati|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] omits ca
[2] S[1-3] na kho
[3] B kulaghare papāte always
[4] B māganṭhiya°
[5] B akrubbam always
[6] B sandhavā° always
[7] B °bandhañca always

Saññādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| saññādhāturāgavinibaddhañca pana viññānam okasārīti vuccati||| Saṅkhāradhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| saṅkhāradhāturāgavinibaddhañca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati|||

Evaṃ kho gahapati okasārī hoti|||

8 Kathaṃ ca gahapati anokasārī hoti||

9 Rupadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā|| te Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā||| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati|||

10 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati||

11 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

12 Saṅkhāradhātuyā kho gahapati|| [1]

13 Viññāṇadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi° anuppādadhammā||| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati|||

14 Evaṃ kho gahapati anokasārī hoti|||

15 Kathaṃ ca gahapati niketasārī hoti|||

Rūpanimittaniketasāravinibandhā [2] kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati||| Saddanimitta|| la|| Gandhanimitta|| Rasanimitta|| Phoṭṭhabbanimitta|| Dhammanimittaniketasāravinibandhā [3] kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati|||

16 Kathaṃ ca gahapati aniketasārī hoti [4]|||

Rūpanimittaniketasāravinibandhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā||| Tasmā Tathāgato aniketasārī ti vuccati|||

Saddanimitta|| pe||| Gandhanimitta||| Rasanimitta||| Phoṭṭhabbanimitta|||

Dhammanimittaniketa sāravinibandhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāva-

---

[1] Complete in S1-3

[2] B °niketavisāra° always; S3 °niketavihārība° here only

[3] S1-3 baddhā always

[4] This phrase is missing in S1-3

katā āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā|| || Tasmā Tathāgato aniketasārī ti vuccati|| ||

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati aniketasārī hoti|| ||

18 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme [1] santhavajāto hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco gihīhi [2] saṃsaṭṭho viharati|| sahanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā tesu [3] yogam āpajjati|| || Evaṃ kho gahapati gāme [1] santhavajāto hoti|| ||

19 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme na santhavajāto hoti|| ||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu gihīhi [2] asaṃsaṭṭho viharati|| na sahanandī na sahasokī na sukhitesu sukhito na dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu na attanā tesu yogam āpajjati|| || Evam [4] kho gahapati gāme na santhavajāto ti|| ||

20 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi aritto [5] hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu avigatarāgo hoti [6] avigatachando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigatapariḷāho avigatataṇho|| || Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi aritto hoti|| ||

21 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti|| ||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu vigatarāgo hoti|| vigatachando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigatapariḷāho vigatataṇho|| || Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti|| ||

22 Kathaṃ ca gahapati purakkharāno hoti||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa evaṃ hoti|| || Evaṃrūpo siyam anāgatam addhānam evaṃvedano siyam anā° evaṃsañño siyaṃ|| la|| evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ anā° evaṃviññāṇo siyam anāgatam addhānanti|| || Evaṃ kho gahapati purakkharāno hoti|| || [7]

23 Kathaṃ ca gahapati apurakkharāno hoti||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa na [8] evaṃ hoti|| Evaṃrūpo siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ|| la|| Evaṃvedano siyaṃ|| Evaṃsañño siyaṃ|| Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ|| Evaṃviñ-

---

[1] S[1-3] insert na [2] B gihī [3] S[1-3] vo always
[4] S[1-3] add ca [5] S[3] ritto [6] As above (p. 7 n. 3)
[7] The paragraph 22 is to be found in B only
[8] Omitted by S[1-3] who give the negative clause, but without using the negative word

ñāṇo siyam anāgatam addhānan ti||| Evaṃ kho gahapati apurakkharāno hoti|||

24 Kathañca gahapati kathaṃ viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekacco evarūpiṃ kathaṃ[1] kattā hoti||| Na tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāsi aham imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāmi kiṃ tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānissasi|| micchāpaṭipanno tvam asi aham asmi sammāpaṭipanno|| pure vacanīyam pacchā avaca pacchā vacanīyaṃ pure avaca|| sahitam me asahitan te adhiciṇṇan[2] te viparāvattam|| āropito[3] te vādo caravādappamokkhāya[4] niggahīto si nibbeṭhehi[5] vā sace pahosīti||| Evaṃ kho gahapati kathaṃ viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

25 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kathaṃ na[6] viggayha janena kattā hoti||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu na evarūpiṃ[1] kathaṃ kattā hoti||| Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ajānāsi|| la|| nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosī ti||| Evam kho gahapati kathaṃ na[6] viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

26 Iti kho gahapati yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā aṭṭhakavaggike Māgandiya-pañhe[7]||

Okam pahāya aniketasārī||
Gāme akubbam muni santhavāni||
Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno||
Katham na viggayha janena kayirā ti|||

Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

4 (4) *Hāliddikāni* (2)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno Avantīsu viharati kuraraghare pavatte pabbate|||

---

1 B °rūpi° 2 S3 aviciṇṇan 3 S3 further on ārocito
4 S3 has vara°; further on cara°
5 B nibbedhehi always 6 Omitted by S1-3
7 B Māgaṇḍiya°

2 Atha kho Hāliddikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno|| la||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Hāliddikāni gahapati āyasmantam Mahā-Kaccānam etad avoca|| ||

4 Vuttam idam bhante Bhagavatā Sakkapañhe|| || Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttā|| te accantaniṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānan ti|| ||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|| ||

5 Rūpadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā|| tesaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā cittaṃ suvimuttan-ti vuccati|| ||

6 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati|| pe||

7 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

8 Saṅkhāradhātuyā kho gahapati||

9 Viññāṇadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā|| tesaṃ khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā cittaṃ suvimuttan ti vuccati|| ||

10 Iti kho gahapati yan taṃ vuttam Bhagavatā Sakkapañhe|| || Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttā[1]|| te accantaniṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānan ti|| || Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|| ||

5 (5) *Samādhi*

1 Evam me sutaṃ|| la|| Sāvatthiyam||

2 Tatrā kho|| la|| etad avoca|| || Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvetha|| samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ||

3 Kiñca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| || Rūpassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca|| vedanāya samudayañca atthagamañ

---

[1] S[1-3] °saṅkhaye°

ca|| saññāya samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| saṅkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| ||

4 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| ko vedanāya samudayo|| ko saññāya samudayo|| ko saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo|| ko viññāṇassa samudayo|| ||

5 Idha bhikkhave abhinandati [1] abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| kiñca abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| ||

6 Rūpam abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| || Yā rūpe nandi tad upādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti|| || Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

7-9 Vedanam abhinandati|| la|| Saññam abhinandati|| pe|| Saṅkhāre abhinandati|| [2]

10 Viññāṇam abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññāṇam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| || Yā viññāṇe nandi tadupādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā|| la|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti|| ||

11 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| °vedanāya °saññāya|| °saṅkhārānaṃ°|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa samudayo|| ||

12 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ko vedañaya|| ko saṅkhārānaṃ|| ko viññāṇassa atthagamo|| ||

Idha bhikkhave nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| || Kiñca nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| ||

13 Rūpaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpam anabhinandato [3] anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā rūpe nandi sā nirujjhati|| || Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| la||[2] Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|| ||

14 Vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa vedanam anabhinandato anabhivadato anaj-

---

[1] S[1-3] °nandanti [2] Complete in S[1-3] [3] S[1-3] °nandito always

jhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāya nandi sā nirujjhati|| || Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| bhavanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|| ||

15 Saññā nābhinandati|| pe||

16 Saṅkhāre nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa saṅkhāre anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā saṅkhāresu nandi sā nirujjhati|| || Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|| ||

17 Viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññāṇam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā viññāṇe nandi sā nirujjhati|| || Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| la|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|| ||

18 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ayam vedanāya atthagamo|| ayaṃ saññāya atthagamo|| ayaṃ saṅkhārānam atthagamo|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||

6 (6) *Paṭisallāṇā*

1 Sāvatthi|| Tatra kho|| voca||

2 Paṭisallāṇe[1] bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha paṭisallīno[2] bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā bhūtam pajānāti|| ||

3 Kiñca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| Vedanāya samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| Saṅkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañ ca||

4 Yathā pathamasutte tathā vitthāretabbo|| ||[3]

7 (7) *Upādāparitassanā*

1 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra kho|| voca|| ||

2 Upādāparitassanaṃ[4] ca vo bhikkhave dessissāmi|| anupādā-aparitassanaṃ[5] ca|| || Taṃ suṇātha sādhukam manasi karotha bhāsissāmīti|| ||

---

[1] S^3 °sallāṇo

[2] S^{1-3} paṭi°; B °sallāno

[3] Complete in S^{1-3}

[4] S^{1-3} upādāna° always

[5] S^3 anupādāna always

Evam bhanteti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ|| ||

3 Bhagavā etad avoca|| ||

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rupasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| || Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ[1] vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā [2] rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti [3] viññāṇam hoti|| tassa [4] rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā [5] paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca [6] paritassati|| ||

5 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantaṃ vā attānam attani vā vedanaṃ vedanāya vā attānam|| || Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāpariṇāmaññathābhāvā [2] vedanāpariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati|| ||

6 Saññam|| pe||

7 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ|| || Tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇamaññathābhāvā saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati|| ||

8 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ|| || Tassa taṃ viññāṇam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa

---

1 S1-3 rūpa
2 S1-3 omit bhāvā
3 S1-3 rūpā°
4 S3 inserts nāma
5 B °parivattijā always
6 S3 upādāyaṃ

viññāṇapariṇāmaññāthābhāvā viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa [1] viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati|| ||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā [2] hoti|| ||

10 Kathañ ca bhikkhave anupādā-aparitassanā hoti|| ||

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| || Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa [3] rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva [4] uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati|| ||

12 Na vedanam attato samanupassati|| na vedanāvantam vā [5] attānaṃ na attani vā [5] vedanaṃ na vedanāya vā [5] attānaṃ|| || Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattiviññāṇam hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti ni vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati|| ||

13 Na saññaṃ [6]|| pe||

14 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānam na attani vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ|| tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇā-

---

[1] S[1-3] tasmiṃ
[2] S[1-3] upādāya°
[3] B inserts na omitting it after cittaṃ here and further on
[4] S[1-3] ca
[5] S[1-3] omit vā here and further on
[6] S[1-3] saññāya

mānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati|| ||

15 Na viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantam vā attānam|| la|| Tassa taṃ viññāṇam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti|| tassa[1] viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-aparitassanā[2] hotīti|| ||

8 (8) *Upādā-paritassanā* (2)

1 Sāvatthi||[3]

2 Upādā-paritassanañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anupādā-aparitassanañ ca|| tam suṇātha|| ||

3 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpaṃ etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpapariṇāmaññathābhāvā[4] uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

5 Vedanam etam mama|| la||

6 Saññam etam mama||

7 Saṅkhare etam mama||

8 Viññāṇam etam mama esoham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti|| ||

10 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave anupādā aparitassanā hoti|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] insert taṃ ; B having na as usual
[2] S[1-3] anupādāya [3] S[1-3] add-tatra—voca—always
[4] S[1-3] tassa taṃ rupaṃ pariṇāma°

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako Rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassati|| || Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpa-vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkha-domanassupāyāsā|| ||

12 Vedanaṃ netam mama||

13 Saññaṃ netam mama||

14 Sankhārā netam mama||

15 Viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññāṇam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nup-pajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-aparitassanā hotīti||

9 (9) *Atītānāgatapaccuppanna* (1)

1 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

2 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam atītānāgataṃ|| Ko pana vādo paccuppannassa|| || Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|| ||

3 Vedanā aniccā|| la||

4 Saññā aniccā|| pe||

5 Saṅkhārā aniccā atītānāgatā|| Ko pana vādo paccup-pannānaṃ|| || Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu saṅkhāresu anapekho hoti|| anāgate saṅkhāre nābhi-nandati|| paccuppannānam saṅkhārānam nibbidāya virā-gāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|| ||

6 Viññāṇam aniccam atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccup-pannassa|| || Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ viññā-ṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti|| ||

10 (10) *Atītānāgatapaccuppanna* (2)

1 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkham atītānagataṃ|| ko pana

vādo paccuppannassa|| || Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|| ||

3 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

4 Saññā dukkhā|| ||

5 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|| ||

6 Viññāṇaṃ dukkham atītānāgataṃ|| ko vādo paccuppannassa|| || Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti|| ||

11 (11) *Atītānāgatapaccuppanna* (3)

1 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

2 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppannassa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

3 Vedanā anattā|| ||

4 Saññā anattā|| ||

5 Saṅkhārā anattā|| ||

6 Viññāṇam anattā atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppannassa|| || Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotī ti|| ||

Nakulapituvaggo paṭhamo|| ||[1]

Tassuddānam|| ||[2]

Nakulapitā Devadahā||
Dve pi[3] Hāliddikāni ca||
Samādhi Paṭisallāṇā||[4]

---

[1] S[1-3] °vaggaṃ paṭhamam [2] S[1-3] tatrud°
[3] Omitted by S[1-3] [4] S3 °sallāṇaṃ

Upādā paritassanā duve || [1]
Atītānāgatapaccuppannā || [2]
Vaggo tena vuccati || ||

Chapter II Aniccavaggo dutiyo

12 (1) *Aniccam*

1 Evam me sutaṃ || Sāvatthiyaṃ || ||

2 Tatra kho || || [3]

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ || pe || ||

4–6 Vedanā aniccā || Saññā aniccā || Saṅkhārā aniccā || Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ ||

7 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati || Vedanāya pi nibbindati || Saññāya pi nibbindati || Saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati || Viññāṇasmim pi nibbindati || nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti || || Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti || ||

13 (2) *Dukkham*

1–2 Sāvatthi || || Tatra || voca || || [4]

3–7 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ || Vedanā dukkhā || Saññā dukkhā || Saṅkhārā dukkhā || Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ || ||

8 Evam passaṃ || pe || nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti || ||

14 (3) *Anattā*

1–2 Sāvatthi || || Tatra || voca || ||

3–7 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā || Vedanā anattā || Saññā anattā || Saṅkhārā anattā || Viññāṇam anattā || ||

4 Evam passam bhikkhave || || nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti || || [5]

---

[1] S^3 dve

[2] S^{1-3} atītānāgataṃ tīni (S^1 °ṇi)

[3] S^{1-3} add voca

[4] Tatra—voca—is to be found in S^{1-3} only, always

[5] Complete in B

47048
RAMAKRISHNA MISSION INSTITUTE OF CULTURE LIBRARY

15 (4) *Yad anicca* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| || Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yam dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| || Evam etaṃ[1] yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||

5 Saññā aniccā|| ||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|| ||[2]

7 Viññāṇam aniccam|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attā ti|| || Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||

8 Evam passaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

16 (5) *Yad anicca* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| || Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|| ||[2]

5 Saññā dukkhā|| ||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|| ||

7 Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netaṃ mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| || Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||

8 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

17 (6) *Yad anicca* (3)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam

---

[1] S[1] evamevataṃ; B evaṃmetaṃ [2] Complete in S[1-3]

mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| || Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||

4-5-6 Vedanā anattā[1]|| Saññā anattā|| Saṅkhārā anattā|| ||[1]

7 Viññāṇam anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti || || Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ || ||

8 Evam passam bhikkhave || la || nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

18 (7) *Hetu* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtam bhikkhave rūpaṃ kuto niccam bhavissāti|| ||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo vedanāya uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave vedanā kuto niccā bhavissati|| ||[2]

5 Saññā aniccā|| pe||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo saṅkhārānam uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave saṅkhārā kuto niccā bhavissanti|| ||

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto niccam bhavissati|| ||

8 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

19 (8) *Hetu* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtam bhikkhave rūpaṃ kuto sukham bhavissati|| ||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

5 Saññā dukkhā|| ||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|| ||[1]

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3] [2] S[1-3] bhavissatīti

7 Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto sukham bhavissati|| ||

8 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

20 (9) *Hetu* (3)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtam bhikkhave rūpam kuto attā bhavissati|| ||

4-6 Vedanā anattā||[1] Saññā anattā|| Saṅkhārā anattā||[1]

7 Viññāṇam anattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto attā bhavissati|| ||

8 Evam passaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

21 (10) *Ānanda*

1 Sāvatthiyam ārāme|| ||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Nirodho nirodho ti bhante vuccati|| Katamesānaṃ kho bhante dhammānam nirodhā[2] nirodho ti vuccatīti|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Ānanda aniccaṃ saṅkhatam paticcasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ[3] nirodhadhammam|| tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|| ||

5 Vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā tassā nirodhā[4] nirodho ti[5] vuccati|| ||[6]

6-7 Saññā aniccā|| Saṅkhārā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasa-

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3]
[2] B nirodho always
[3] S[1] virāgu° always
[4] S[1-3] insert tassa
[5] S[1-3] nirodhāti
[6] S[1] pavuccati

muppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā tesaṃ nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati || ||

8 Viññāṇam aniccam saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammam tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati || ||

9 Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati || ||

Aniccavaggo dutiyo || ||
Tatruddānaṃ || ||

Aniccaṃ Dukkham Anattā ca [1] ||
Yad aniccā [2] apare tayo ||
Hetunā pi tayo vuttā ||
Ānandena ca te dasā ti || || [3]

CHAPTER III BHĀRAVAGGO TATIYO

22 (1) *Bhāram*

1-2 Sāvatthiyaṃ || || Tatra kho || ||

3 Bhāraṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi || bhārahāraṃ [4] ca bhārādānaṃ ca bhāranikkhepanañca || tam suṇātha || ||

4 Katamo bhikkhave bhāro || ||

Pañcupādānakkhandhā tissa vacanīyaṃ || katame pañca || || Seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho || ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāro || ||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave bhārahāro || [5] Puggalo tissa vacanīyaṃ || yoyaṃ [6] āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto || ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhārahāro || || [7]

---

[1] S[1] ya ; omitted by S3 [2] S[1-3] anattā instead of yadaniccā
[3] S[1-3] pūrito vaggo instead of catedasāti
[4] S[1] bhāraṃhāraṃ
[5] S[1] bhārā°, the last ā being erased
[6] B svāyaṃ
[7] S3 bhārā° corrected to bhara°

6 Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ||

Yāyam taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī|| seyyathīdaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ|||

7 Katamañca bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ||[1] yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanan ti|||

8 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā||

Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā||
bhārahāro[2] ca puggalo||
bhārādānaṃ dukkhaṃ loke||
bhāranikkhepanaṃ sukhaṃ|| 1 ||

Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāram||
aññaṃ bhāram anādiya[3]||
samūlaṃ taṇham abbhuyha||
nicchāto parinibbuto ti|| 2 ||

23 (2) *Pariññā*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pariññeyye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi pariññañca|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca[4] bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā||| Rupam bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo|| vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo|| saññā pariññeyyo dhammo|| saṅkhārā pariññeyo dhammo|| viññāṇam pariññeyyo dhammo||| Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā[5]|||

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā[6]||| Yo bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo||| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pariññāti|||

24 (3) *Parijānaṃ* (*or Abhijānaṃ*)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

---

[1] S[1] bhārā° [2] S[1-3] bhārā° [3] S[1] °diya; S[3] °diyaṃ
[4] Missing in S[1-3] [5] S[1-3] omit dhammā [6] S[1-3] add ti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anabhijānam aparijānaṃ[1] avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

4 Vedanam anabhijānam|| pe||

5–6 Saññam anabhijānam|| Saṅkhāre anabhijānaṃ||

7 Viññāṇam anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

8 Rūpañca kho bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

9–11 Vedanam abhijānaṃ|| Saññam[2] Saṅkhāre|||[2]

12 Viññāṇam abhijānam parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyāti||

25 (4) *Chandarāga*

1–2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpasmiṃ chandarāgo tam pajahatha||| Evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ|||

3 Yo vedanāya chandarāgo tam pajahatha||| Evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā|||

4 Yo saññāya chandarāgo||

5 Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgo tam pajahatha|||[3] Evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā|||

6 Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgo tam pajahatha||| Evaṃ taṃ viññāṇam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvakatāṃ āyatim anuppādadhamman ti|||

26 (5) *Assādo* (1)

1–2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pubbe[4] me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattassa sato etad ahosi|||

4 Ko nu kho rūpassa assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ||| Ko vedanāya||| Ko saññāya||| Ko saṅkhārānaṃ|| Ko viññāṇassa assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇan ti|||

---

[1] Missing in S1-3 [2] S1-3 add abhijānaṃ

[3] S1-3 omit yo saṅkhāresu° [4] S3 adds va

5 Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahosi|| ||

6 Yaṃ kho rūpam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ|| ayaṃ rūpassa assādo|| || Yaṃ rūpam aniccaṃ dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo|| || Yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ|| idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ||

7 Yaṃ vedanam paṭicca|| ||[1]

8 Yaṃ saññam paṭicca|| ||

9 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ|| ayaṃ saṅkhārānam assādo|| || Yaṃ[2] saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā|| ayaṃ saṅkhārānam ādīnavo|| || Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ|| idaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ|| ||

10 Yaṃ viññāṇam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo|| || Yaṃ viññāṇam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavo|| || Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ|| idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ|| ||

11 Yāva kīvañcāham[3] bhikkhave imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam evam assādañ ca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇañ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtam nābhaññāsiṃ||[4] neva tāvāham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddhoti[5] paccaññāsiṃ|| ||

12 Yato ca khvāham[6] bhikkhave imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam evam assādañ ca assādato ādīnavañ ca ādīnavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtam abbhaññāsiṃ|| athāham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsiṃ|| ||

13 Ñāṇañca pana me dassanam udapādi Akuppā me cetovimutti[7] ayam antimā jāti natthidāni punabbhavoti|| ||

---

[1] Complete in B [2] B yo [3] B kiñcāham always
[4] B na°; S[1] na a° [5] S[1-3] omits ti here and further on
[6] S[1-3] khoham [7] S[1-3] omit ceto here and further on

27 (6) *Assādo* (2)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Rūpassāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acariṃ|| yo rūpassa assādo tad ajjhagamaṃ|| Yāvatā rūpassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|| ||

4 Rūpassāhaṃ bhikkhave ādīnavapariyesanaṃ acariṃ|| yo rūpassa ādīnavo tad ajjhagamaṃ|| yāvatā rūpassa ādīnavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|| ||

5 Rūpassāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acariṃ|| yaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ tad ajjhagamaṃ|| yāvatā rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ|| ||

6–8 Vedanāyāhaṃ bhikkhave[1]|| ||

9–11 Saññāyāhaṃ bhikkhave|| ||

12–14 Saṅkhārānāhaṃ bhikkhave[1]|| ||

15 Viññāṇassāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acariṃ|| yo viññāṇassa assādo tad ajjhagamaṃ|| yāvatā viññāṇassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|| ||

16 Viññāṇassāhaṃ bhikkhave ādīnavapariyesanaṃ acariṃ|| yo viññāṇassa ādīnavo tad ajjhagamaṃ|| yāvatā viññāṇassa ādīnavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|| ||

17 Viññāṇassāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acariṃ|| yaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ tad ajjhagamaṃ|| yāvatā viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ|| ||

18–19 Yāva kīvañcāhaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsiṃ|| gha|| abbhaññāsiṃ|| ||

20 Ñāṇañca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi Akuppā me cetovimutti|| ayaṃ antimā jāti|| natthidāni punabbhavo ti|| ||

28 (7) *Assādo* (3)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 No cedaṃ bhikkhave rūpassa assādo abhavissa|| na

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3]

yidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārajjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa assādo|| tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārajjanti|||

4 No cedaṃ bhikkhave rūpassa ādīnavo abhavissa|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa ādīnavo|| tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti|||

5 No cedaṃ bhikkhave rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmā[1] nissareyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ|| tasmā sattā rupasmā nissaranti|||

47048

6–8 No cedaṃ bhikkhave vedanāya[2]|||

9–11 No cedaṃ bhikkhave saññāya|| pe||

12–14 No cedaṃ bhikkhave saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa[3]|| nayidaṃ sattā saṅkhārehi nissareyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ|| tasmā sattā saṅkhārehi nissaranti|||

15 No cedaṃ bhikkhave viññāṇassa assādo abhavissa|| na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārajjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa assādo|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārajjanti|||

16 No cedaṃ bhikkhave viññāṇassa ādīnavo abhavissa|| na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa ādīnavo| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindanti|||

17 No cedaṃ bhikkhave viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa|| na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmā nissareyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññaṇassa nissaraṇaṃ|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmā nissaranti|||

18 Yāva kīvañca bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādīnavaṃ ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññaṃsu|| neva tāva[4] bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā

---

[1] S1-3 rūpasmiṃ ; further on (17) viññāṇasmiṃ

[2] Complete in S1-3

[3] So B, perhaps involuntarily; complete in S1-3

[4] B tāvāhaṃ

sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā[1] nissaṭā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena[2] cetasā vihariṃsu|| ||

19 Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādīnavaṃ ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtam abbhaññaṃsu|| atha[3] bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā nissaṭā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena cetasā viharantīti[4]|| ||

29 (8) *Abhinandanam*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpam abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati|| yo dukkham abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|| ||

4 Yo vedanam abhinandati[5]|| ||

5 Yo saññam abhinandati|| ||

6 Yo saṅkhāre abhinandati[5]|| ||

7 Yo viññāṇam abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati|| yo dukkham abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|| ||

8 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpam nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|| ||

9 Yo vedanaṃ nābhinandati|| pe||

10 Yo saññaṃ nābhinandati|| ||

11 Yo saṅkhāre nābhinandati[5]|| ||

12 Yo viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati|| yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmīti|| ||

30 (9) *Uppādaṃ*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti[6] pā-

---

[1] B °bhrahmaṇiyā pajāya °manussāya, here and further on [2] B vipariyādi° [3] S[3] adds kho [4] B °viharanti [5] Complete in S[1-3] [6] S[1-3] nibatti here only

tubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

4-6 Yo vedanāya [1]|| || Yo saññāya|| || Yo saṅkhārānam [1]|| ||

7 Yo viññāṇassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

8 Yo ca [2] bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo|| ||

9-11 Yo vedanāya|| || [3] Yo saññāya|| || [3] Yo saṅkhārānaṃ|| || [3]

12 Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaraṇassa atthagamoti|| ||

31 (10) *Aghamūlaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Aghañ ca bhikkhave desissāmi aghamūlañ ca|| taṃ suṇātha|| ||

4 Katamañca bhikkhave aghaṃ|| ||

Rūpam bhikkhave aghaṃ|| vedanā aghaṃ|| saññā aghaṃ|| saṅkhārā aghaṃ|| viññāṇam aghaṃ|| || Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghaṃ|| ||

5 Katamañ ca bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ|| || Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī|| seyyathīdaṃ Kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā|| || Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghamūlan ti|| ||

32 (11) *Pabhaṅgu*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Pabhaṅguṃ ca bhikkhave desissāmi apabhaṅguṃ ca|| || Taṃ suṇātha|| ||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave pabhaṅgu kiñca apabhaṅgu|| ||

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3] [2] S3 adds kho

[3] S[1-3] add nirodho; S3 omits yo saññāya

5 Rūpam bhikkhave pabhaṅgu‖ yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo[1] atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu‖‖

6 Vedanā pabhaṅgu‖ yo tassā nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu‖‖

7 Saññā pabhaṅgu‖‖

8 Saṅkhārā pabhaṅgu‖ yo tesaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu‖‖

9 Viññāṇam pabhaṅgu‖ yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgūti‖‖

Bhāravaggo tatiyo‖‖

Tatruddānaṃ‖‖ [2]

Bhāram Pariññaṃ Parijānaṃ‖
Chandarāgaṃ ca catutthakam‖
Assādā ca tayo vuttā‖
Abhinandanam aṭṭhamam‖
Uppādam Aghamūlañ ca‖
Ekādasamo Pabhaṅgūti‖‖ [3]

Chapter IV Natumhākavaggo catuttho

33 (1) *Natumhākā* (1)

1–2 Sāvatthi‖ Tatra‖ voca‖‖

3 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha‖ taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati‖‖

4 Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākam‖‖

5 Rūpam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha‖ taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati‖‖

6 Vedanā na tumhākam tam pajahatha‖ sā vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati‖‖

7 Saññā‖ pe‖

[1] S^{1-3} upasamo here only

[2] B udānam only

[3] S^{1-3} Bhāram pariññaṃ abhijānaṃ chandarāgena tayo ca assādo abhinandanā ca uppādo aghamūlaṃ pabhaṅgunti

8 Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ te pajahatha|| te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti|| ||

9 Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| ||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yam imasmiṃ Jetavane tiṇa-kaṭṭha-sākhā-palāsam taṃ jano hareyya vā ḍaheyya va yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya|| api nu tumhākam evam assa Amhe jano harati vā ḍahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karotīti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

Tam kissa hetu|| ||

Na hi no etam bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti|| ||

11 Evam eva kho bhikkhave rūpam na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| taṃ vo [1] pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Vedanā na tumhākam|| || [2] Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ|| || Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| taṃ hi vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti [3]

34 (2) *Na tumhākaṃ* (2) [4]

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Yaṃ [5] bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| ||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ|| ||

5 Rūpam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| || Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| ||

6–8 Vedanā na tumhākaṃ|| pe|| || Saññā na tumhākaṃ|| || Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ|| ||

9 Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| || Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| ||

10 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākam tam pajahatha|| Taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti|| ||

35 (3) *Bhikkhu* (1)

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme [6]|| ||

---

[1] Missing in S[1-3] [2] Complete in B [3] B bhavissati

[4] The same as the preceding but for the comparison (§ 10) [5] S[1-3] add hi [6] In S[1-3] only

I

✓2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| ||

3 Sādhu me[1] bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahītatto vihareyyanti|| ||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| yaṃ nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatīti|| ||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|| ||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam[2] bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti[3]|| ||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| || Vedanaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati || Saññaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati || Saṅkhāre ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati || Viññāṇam ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| ||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce[4]|| || Saññaṃ ce[4] || Saṅkhare ce[4] || Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati || Imassa kho ham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|| ||

8 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| || Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| vedanaṃ ce|| pe|| saññaṃ ce|| || saṅkhāre ce|| || viññāṇaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| || Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| || vedanaṃ ce|| || saññaṃ ce|| || saṅkhāre ce|| || viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| || Imassa kho bhikkhave saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|| ||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinan-

---

[1] Missing in S¹-³
[2] S¹-³ taṃ
[3] S¹-³ jānāsīti
[4] Complete in S¹-³

ditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi|| ||

II

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti|| tad anuttaraṃ brahmacariya-pariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi|| || Khīṇā jati vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyam nāparam itthattāyā ti abbhaññāsi|| ||

11 Aññataro ca pana[1] so bhikkhu arahatam ahosīti|| ||

36 (4) *Bhikkhu* (2)

1 Sāvatthi|| || ārāme|| ||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pe|| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| ||

3 Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti|| ||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti tam anumīyati|| yam anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| || Yaṃ nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatīti|| ||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|| ||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| ||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti tam anumīyati|| yam anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| || Vedanaṃ ce anuseti|| || Saññaṃ ce anuseti|| || Saṅkhāre ce anuseti[2]|| || Viññāṇaṃ ce anuseti tam anumīyati|| yam anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| ||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ

---

[1] Missing in B

[2] Complete in S1-3 which have saṅkhārañce here only and further on saṅkhāre ca

nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce nānuseti [1]|| || Saññaṃ ce nānuseti|| || Saṅkhāre ce nānuseti|| || Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| || Imassa kho ham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|| ||

8 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| || Rūpaṃ ce [2] bhikkhave anuseti tam anumīyati|| yam anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| || Vedanaṃ ce|| pe|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| || Viññāṇaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti taṃ anumīyati|| yam anumīyati [3] tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| || Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| || Vedanaṃ ce|| || Saññaṃ ce|| || Saṅkhāre ce|| || Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| || Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabo ti|| ||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi|| ||

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto|| pe|| [4]

11 Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahosīti|| ||

37 (5) *Ānanda* (1)

1 Savatthi|| ārāme|| ||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando|| pa|| [5]

3 Ekam antam nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantam Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| || Sace tam Ānanda evam puccheyyuṃ|| || Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitānam [6] aññathattam paññāyatīti|| evam puṭṭho tvam Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsīti|| ||

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3]

[2] S[1-3] ca, S[3] always, S[1] almost always

[3] S[1-3] omit yam anumīyati

[4] 9–10 are missing in B, being represented by ||la||

[5] So B; more complete in S[1-3] [6] B ṭhitassa always

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyuṃ||| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitānam aññathattam paññāyatīti|| evam puṭṭhoham bhante evaṃ vyākareyyaṃ|||

5 Rūpassa kho āvuso uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānam|| Viññaṇassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitānaṃ aññathattam paññāyatīti||| Evam puṭṭhāham bhante evaṃ vyākareyyanti|||

6 Sādhu sādhu Ānanda||| Rūpassa kho Ānanda uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ|| Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitānaṃ aññathattam paññāyatīti||| Evam puṭṭho tvaṃ Ānanda evaṃ vyākareyyāsīti|||

38 (6) *Ānanda* (2)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ārāme||| Atha kho ayasmā Ānando|| pa|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantam Ānandam Bhagavā etad avoca||| Sace taṃ Ānanda evam puccheyyuṃ||| Katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha ṭhitānam[1] aññathattam paññayittha|| Katamesaṃ dhammāṇam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati ṭhitānam aññathattam paññāyissati|| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitānam aññathattam paññāyatīti|||

Evam puṭṭho tvaṃ Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsīti|||

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyuṃ||| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññayittha ṭhitānam aññathattam paññāyittha|| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati ṭhitā-

[1] B ṭhitassanaṃ in 3–4; elsewhere ṭhitassa always

naṃ aññathattam paññāyissati|| katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitānam aññathattam paññāyatīti|| || Evam puṭṭho ham bhante evaṃ vyākareyyaṃ|| ||

5 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇatam|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyittha|| || Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| tassā uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha ṭhitāya aññathattam paññāyittha|| || Yā saññā|| || Ye saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| tesam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha ṭhitānam aññathattam paññāyittha|| || Yaṃ[1] viññāṇam atītaṃ niruddham vipariṇataṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha|| ||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyittha|| ||

6 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam ajātam apātubhutaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyissati|| || pe[2]|| || Yaṃ viññāṇam ajātam apātubhūtam|| tassa uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyissati|| ||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññayissati ṭhitānam aññathattam paññāyissati|| ||

7 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpaṃ jātam pātubhūtaṃ tassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| || Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| la|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā jātā pātubhūtā|| tesam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitānam aññathattam paññāyati|| || Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātam pātubhūtaṃ tassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyati|| ||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitānam aññathattam paññāyatīti|| || Evam puṭṭho ham bhante evaṃ vyākareyyan ti|| ||

8 Sādhu sādhu Ānanda|| || Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam atītaṃ niruddham vipariṇataṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyittha|| || Yā

---

[1] Omitted by S[1-3]   [2] More complete in B

vedanā ‖ Yā saññā ‖ Ye saṅkhārā ‖ Yaṃ viññāṇam atītaṃ niruddhaṃ pariṇatam | tassa uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyittha ‖ Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha ṭhitānam aññathattam paññāyittha ‖

9 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam ajātam apātubhūtaṃ | tassa uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyissati ‖ Yā vedanā ‖ Yā saññā ‖ Ye saṅkharā ‖ Yaṃ viññāṇam ajātam apātubhūtam | tassa uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyissati ‖

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati ‖

10 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpaṃ jātam pātubhūtaṃ | tassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitassa aññāthattam paññāyati ‖ Yā vedanā ‖ Yā saññā ‖ Ye saṅkhārā ‖ Yaṃ viññāṇam jātam pātubhūtam | tassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyati ‖

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitassa aññathattam paññāyatīti ‖

11 Evam puṭṭho tvam Ānanda vyākareyyāsīti [1] ‖

39 (7) *Anudhamma* (1)

1–2 Sāvatthi ‖ Tatra | voca ‖

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayam anudhammo hoti | yaṃ rūpe nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya | vedanāya nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya | saññāya nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya | saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya | viññāṇe nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya ‖

4 So rūpe nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto | vedanāya | saññāya | saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto | viññāṇe nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto rūpam parijānāti | vedanaṃ | saññaṃ | saṅkhāre | viññāṇam parijānāti ‖

5 So rūpam parijānaṃ | vedanaṃ | saññaṃ | saṅkhāre | viññāṇaṃ parijānaṃ parimuccati [2] rūpamhā | parimuccati

---

[1] S^{1-3} vyākareyyāti

[2] Missing in S^{1-3}

vedanāya|| pari° saññāya|| pari° saṅkarehi|| pari° viññāṇamhā|| pari° jātiyā jarāmaṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti|| ||

40 (8) *Anudhamma* (2)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3–5 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmīti|| ||

41 (9) *Anudhamma* (3)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3–5 Dhammānudhamma|| la|| Yaṃ rūpe dukkhānupassī vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti|| ||

42 (10) *Anudhamma* (4)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca||

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya|| vedanāya|| sannāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya|| ||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| pe|| rūpam parijānāti|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam parijānāti|| ||[1]

5 So rūpam parijānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā|| parimuccati vedanāya|| parimuccati saññāya|| parimuccati saṅkhārehi[2]|| parimuccati viññāṇamhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti|| ||

Natumhākavaggo catuttho|| uddānam|| ||[3]

---

[1] More complete in S[1-3]

[2] S[1-3] omit pari° saṅkhārehi

[3] S[1-3] tatruddānaṃ

Natumhākena dve vuttā||
Bhikkhūhi apare duve|| ||
Ānandena ca[1] dve vuttā||
Anudhammehi dve dukā ti|| ||

CHAPTER V ATTADĪPAVAGGO PAÑCAMO

43 (1) *Attadīpa*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Attadīpā bhikkhave viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā|| ||

4 Attadīpānam bhikkhave viharatam attasaraṇānam anaññasaraṇānaṃ dhammadīpānaṃ dhammasaraṇānam anaññasaraṇānaṃ yoni yeva[2] upaparikkhitabbo|| kiṃjātikā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kimpahotikā ti[3]|| ||

5 Kiṃjātikā ca bhikkhave sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kim pahotikā|| ||

6 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmiṃ vā attānam|| ||

Tassa taṃ rūpam vipariṇamati aññathā[4] hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| ||

7 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantaṃ va attānam attani vā vedanaṃ vedanāya vā attānaṃ|| || Tassa sā[4] vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā[5] hoti|| tassa[6] vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparideva|| la|| upāyāsā|| ||

8 Saññaṃ attato samanupassati|| ||

9 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| ||[7]

10 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ va attānam|| ||

---

[1] Missing in S[1] [2] B yoniso va

[3] S[3] kimpahotikā, S[1] kimpahoti

[4] B adds ca here and further on

[5] Omitted by S[3] [6] S[1-3] insert sā [7] Complete in S[1-3]

Tassa taṃ viññāṇam pariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇapariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

11 Rūpassa tveva bhikkhave aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ||[1] pubbe ceva rūpam etarahi ca sabbaṃ rūpam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahīyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhaṃ viharaṃ[2] bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati|||

12 Vedanāya tveva bhikkhave aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ|| pubbe ceva vedanā etarahi ca sabbā vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahīyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhaṃ viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati|||

13 Saññāya tveva bhikkhave|| pe||

14 Saṅkhārānaṃ tveva bhikkhave aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇāmam virāgam nirodhaṃ|| pubbe ceva saṅkhārā etarahi ca sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahīyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhaṃ viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbutoti vuccati|||

15 Viññāṇassa tveva bhikkhave aniccataṃ viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ|| pubbe ceva viññāṇam etarahi ca sabbaṃ viññāṇam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti evam etaṃ yathabhūtam sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahīyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhaṃ viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccatīti|||

44 (2) *Paṭipadā*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

[1] So B ; S[1-3] vipariṇāmavirāganirodhaṃ always

[2] B sukhavihārī always

3 Sakkāyasamudayagāminiṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyanirodhagāminiṃ ca[1] paṭipadaṃ || taṃ suṇātha || ||

4 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāya samudayagāminī paṭipadā || ||

5 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati || rūpavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ ||

6–8 Vedanam attato || ||[2] Saññaṃ || || Saṅkhāre || ||[2]

9 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati || viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññaṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ || ||

10 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadā sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadāti || Iti idam bhikkhave vuccati dukkhasamudayagāminī samanupassanāti ayam evettha[3] attho || ||

11 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā || ||

12 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati || na rūpavantaṃ vā attānam na attani vā rūpam na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ || ||

13–15 Na vedanam attato || || Na saññaṃ || || Na saṅkhāre || ||

16 Na viññāṇam attato samanupassati || na viññāvantam vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññāṇam na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ || ||

17 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti || || Iti hidam bhikkhave vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī samanupassanā ti ayam evettha atthoti || ||

45 (3) *Aniccatā* (1)

1–2 Sāvatthi || || Tatra || voca || ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam || yad aniccaṃ taṃ duk-

---

[1] Missing in B [2] Complete in S^{1-3} [3] B cevettha always

khaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| evam etaṃ sammappaññāya passato cittaṃ virajjati vimuccati anupādāya [1] āsavehi||||

4–6 Vedanā aniccā||||[2] Saññā|||| Saṅkhārā||||[2]

7 Viññāṇam aniccam yad aniccam° °cittam virajjati vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi||||[3]

8 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno [4] cittam virattaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti anupādāya āsavehi|||| Vedanādhatuyā ce°|||| Saññādhātuyā ce°|||| Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce°||||[5] Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno cittaṃ virattaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti anupādāya āsavehi vimuttatā ṭhitaṃ|| ṭhitattā santussitaṃ|| santussitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati|||| Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti||||

46 (4) *Aniccatā* (2)

1–2 Sāvatthi|||| Tatra|| voca||||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||||

4–6 Vedanā aniccā|||| Saññā aniccā|||| Saṅkhārā aniccā||||

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ tam dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||||

8 Evam etaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato pubbantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti|| pubbantānudiṭṭhīnaṃ asati

---

[1] So B always; S1-3 anupādā; further on anupādāya

[2] Complete in S1-3 [3] Complete in all the MSS.

[4] Missing in B

[5] Vedanā° saññā°|| saṅkhārā°|| are complete in S1-3, missing in B which omits even viññāṇaṃ

aparantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti|| aparantānudiṭṭhīnam asati thāmaso parāmaso[1] na hoti|| thāmase parāmase[1] asati rūpasmim|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇasmiṃ cittam virajjati vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi||| Vimuttattā ṭhitaṃ ṭhitattā santusitaṃ santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati||| Khīṇā jāti° °itthattāyāti na pajānātīti|||

47 (5) *Samanupassanā*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra| voca|||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekāvihitam attānam samanupassamānā samanupassanti|| sabbe te pañcupādānakkhandhe samanupassanti etesaṃ vā aññataraṃ|||

4 Katame pañca|||

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī|| la sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇam attato samanupassati| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā viññāṇam viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānam||| Iti ayaṃ ceva samanupassanā Asmīti cassa adhigataṃ[2] hoti|||

5 Asmīti kho pana bhikkhave adhigate[3] atha pañcannam indriyānam avakkanti hoti| cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa ghānindriyassa jivhindriyassa kāyindriyassa|||

6 Atthi bhikkhave mano atthi dhammā atthi vijjādhātu[4]|| avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena[5] puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa Asmīti pissa hoti|| Ayam aham asmīti pissa hoti|| Bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Na bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Rūpī bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Arūpī bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Saññī bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Asaññī bhavissanti pissa hoti||| Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissanti pissa hoti|||

---

[1] So B; S[1-3] thāmasāparāmāso—e, S[3] having at first mā, afterwards ma in °paramāso—e; S[1] having always mā corrected to mā. [2] B avigataṃ [3] S[1-3] attato; B avigate [4] B avijjādhātu, omitting atthi [5] B cetasikena

7 Titthanti kho pana[1] bhikkhave tattheva pañcindriyāni[2]|| || Athettha sutavato ariyasāvakassa avijjā pahīyati vijjā uppajjati|| || Tassa avijjāvirāgā vijjuppādā Asmīti pissa na hoti|| Ayam aham asmīti pissa na hoti|| Bhavissanti|| Na bhavissanti|| Rūpī|| Arūpī|| Saññī|| Asaññī|| Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissanti pissa na hotīti|| ||

48 (6) *Khandhā*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Pañca [3] bhikkhave khandhe desissāmi pañcupādānakkhandhe ca|| [4] taṃ suṇātha|| ||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā|| ||

5 Yaṃ [5] kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhandho|| ||

6-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| pe|| ||

8 Ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā pa|| ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandhā|| ||

9 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho|| ||

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā|| ||

11 Katame ca bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhandhā|| ||

12 Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavam upādānīyaṃ,[6] ayaṃ vuccati rūpupādānakkhandho|| ||

13-15 Yā kāci vedanā|| la|| yā dūre santike vā sāsavā upādānīyā ayaṃ vuccati vedanupādānakkhandho|| || Yā kācsaññā|| pe|| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| gha|| sāsavā upādānīyā ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārupādānakkhandho|| ||

---

[1] B Titthanteva kho [2] S[1-3] omit ni [3] S[3] adds ca
[4] B omits ca [5] Missing in S[1-3]
[6] B upādāniyo always

16 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ || la || yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavaṃ upādānīyaṃ || ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇupādānakkhandho || ||

17 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhandhāti || ||

49 (7) *Soṇo* (1)

1 Evam me sutaṃ || ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe[1] viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe || ||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā la ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇaṃ gahapatiputtaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca || ||

4 Ye keci[2] Soṇa samaṇā va brāhmaṇā vā aniccena rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmīti samanupassanti | Sadiso ham asmīti samanupassanti || Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti || kim aññattha[3] yathābhūtassa adassanā || ||

5 Aniccāya vedanāya dukkhāya vipariṇāmadhammāya Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti || Sadiso ham asmīti vā samanupassanti Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti || kim aññattha yathābhūtassa adassanā ||

6 Aniccāya saññāya || ||

7 Aniccehi saṅkhārehi dukkhehi vipariṇāmadhammehi Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti || Sadiso ham asmīti vā samanupassanti || Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti || kim aññatha yathābhūtassā adassanā || ||

8 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti || Sadiso ham asmīti vā samanupassanti || Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti || kim aññattha yathābhūtassa adassanā[4] || ||

9 Ye keci[5] Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti || Sadiso ham asmīti pi na samanupassan-

---

[1] S[1] sāvatthiyaṃ [2] S[3] ye hi keci; S[1] yo hi koci
[3] So S[1-3]; B aññatra; both always
[4] S[1-3] add ya [5] S[1-3] ye ca kho

ti|| Hīno ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti, kim aññattha yathābhūtassa dassanā||

10–12 Aniccāya vedanāya|| Aniccāya saññāya||| Aniccehi saṅkhārehi|||

13 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| kim aññattha yathābhūtassa dassanā|||

14 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa, Rūpam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti|||

Aniccā bhante|||

16–17 Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

18 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu tam samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No etam bhante|||

19 Tasmātiha Soṇa yaṃ kiñci rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|||

20–22 Yā kāci vedanā|||[1] Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci saṅkhārā[1] |||

23 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam

---

[1] Complete in S^{1-3}

ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ va sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ || ||

24 Evam passaṃ Soṇa sutavā ariyasāvako rupasmim pi nibbindati || vedanāya pi nibbindati || saññāya pi nibbindati || saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati || viññānasmim pi nibbindati || || Nibbindaṃ virajjati || virāgā vimuccati || vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñāṇam hoti || || Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇīyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti || ||

50 (8) *Soṇo* (2)

1 Evam me sutaṃ || ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe || ||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi || ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇam gahapatiputtam Bhagavā etad avoca || ||

4 Ye [1] keci Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ na pajānanti rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānanti rūpanirodhaṃ na pajānanti || rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ na pajānanti || || Vedanaṃ na pajānanti || vedanāsamudayaṃ na pajānanti || vedanāsamudayaṃ na pajānanti || vedanānirodhaṃ na pajānanti || vedanānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ na pajānanti || Saññaṃ na pajānanti || pe || || Saṅkhāre na pajānanti || saṅkhārasamudayaṃ na pajānanti || saṅkhāranirodham na pajānanti || saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ na pajānanti || Viññāṇam na pajānanti || viññāṇasamudayaṃ na pajānanti || viññāṇanirodhaṃ na pajānanti || viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ na pajānanti || na me te Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brāhmaññattham vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti || ||

5 Ye ca kho keci Soṇa [2] samaṇā va brāhmaṇā vā Rūpam

[1] S¹⁻³ insert hi

[2] Omitted by S¹⁻³

pajānanti rūpasamudayam pajānanti rūpanirodham pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti|| Vedanam pajānanti|| pe|| Saññam pajānanti|| Saṅkhāre pajānanti|| Viññāṇam pajānanti|| viññāṇasamudayam pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodham pajānanti viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti|| te kho[1] me Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca[2] brāhmaṇasammatā|| te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ ca brāhmaññatthaṃ ca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharanti|| ||

51 (9) *Nandikkhaya* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ Aniccanti passati|| yāyaṃ[3] hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ[4] suvimuttanti vuccati|| ||

4 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanaṃ Aniccā ti[5] passati|| yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|| ||

5 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saññam Aniccāti passati|| pe||

6 Anicce yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkhāre Aniccāti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|| ||

7 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu viññāṇam Aniccanti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti|| ||

52 (10) *Nandikkhaya* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

---

[1] Omitted by S^{1-3} [2] S^1 ceva ; S^3 vā
[3] So B ; S^{1-3} sāssa always
[4] S^{1-3} omit vimuttam always [5] B aniccanti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha rūpāniccatañca yathābhutaṃ samanupassatha|| rūpam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto rūpāniccatañ ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

4 Vedanam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha vedanāniccatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| vedanam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto vedanāniccatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto vedanāya nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittam vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

5 Saññam bhikkhave|||

6 Saṅkhāre bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha saṅkhārāniccatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| saṅkhāre bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto saṅkhārāniccatañca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto saṅkhāresu nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

7 Viññāṇam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha viññāṇāniccatañca [1] yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| viññāṇam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikaronto viññāṇāniccatañca yathābhūtam samanupassanto viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti|||

Attadīpavaggo pañcamo|||

Tassuddānaṃ||| [2]

Attadīpā Paṭipadā|| dve ca honti Aniccatā||
Samanupassanā Khandhā|| dve Soṇa dve Nandikkhayena-
cā ti|||

Mūlapaññāsakaṃ samattaṃ|||

Tassa mūlapaññāsakassa vaggassuddānam [3] |||

---

[1] All the MSS. have viññāṇa°

[2] S[1-3] tatru°, [3] S[1-3] vagguddānaṃ

Nakulapitā Aniccā[1] ca ||
Bhārena Tumhākena ca || [2]
Attadīpena paññāso ||
Pathamo tena vuccatīti || || [3]

SECTION II MAJJHIMA-PAÑÑĀSA

CHAPTER I UPĀYAVAGGO PATHAMO

53 (1) *Upāyo*

1–2 Sāvatthi || || Tatra || voca || ||

3 Upāyo[4] bhikkhave avimutto anupāyo vimutto || ||

4 Rūpupāyam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatiṭṭhaṃ[5] nandupasevanaṃ[6] virūḷhiṃ vuddhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya || || [7] Saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatiṭṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya ||

5 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya || Aham aññatra rūpā aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ[8] vā vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā[9] paññāpessamīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati || ||

6–10 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti || rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇam patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti || || Vedanāya dhātuyā ce bhikkhave || || [10] Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhave || || Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce bhikkhave || || Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti || rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti || ||

11 Tad apatiṭṭhitam viññāṇam avirūḷhaṃ anabhisaṅ-

[1] B °pitu anicco [2] Omitted by B [3] S[1-3] pavuccatīti
[4] B upayo always [5] S[1-3] °ppatiṭṭhaṃ always
[6] B °secanam always [7] B adds || la ||
[8] S[1-3] uppattiṃ always [9] B omits the three later vā
[10] S[1-3] add bhikkhuno always

khārañca[1] vimuttaṃ|| vimuttattā ṭhitaṃ ṭhitattā santusitaṃ santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati|| || Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

54 (2) *Bījaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Pañcimāni bhikkhave bījajātāni|| || Katamāni pañca|| || Mūlabījaṃ khandhabījaṃ aggabījaṃ phalubījaṃ[2] bījabījaññeva pañcamaṃ|| ||

4 Imāni cassu[3] bhikkhave pañcabījajātāni akhaṇḍāni apūtīni[4] avātātapahatāni sāradāni[5] sukhasayitāni pathavī ca nāssa āpo ca nāssa|| || Api nu imāni[6] bhikkhave pañcabījajātāni vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyunti[7]|| ||

No hetaṃ bhante|| ||

5 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabījajātāni khaṇḍāni pūtīni vātātapahatāni sāradāni na sukhasayitāni pathavī ca assa āpo ca assa|| Api nu imāni bhikkhave pañcabījajātāni vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyunti|| ||

No hetaṃ bhante|| ||[8]

6 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabījajātāni akhaṇḍāni|| la|| sukhasayitāni pathavī ca assa āpo ca assa|| api nu imāni bhikkhave pañcabījajātāni vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyyunti|| ||

Evaṃ bhante|| ||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pathavīdhātu evaṃ catasso viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo daṭṭhabbā|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave āpodhātu evaṃ nandirāgo daṭṭhabbo|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave pañcabījajātāni evaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāhāraṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||

8 Rūpupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ

---

[1] S1-3 °saṅkhacca

[2] S3 phala°; this word S1-3 put before agga°

[3] S1-3 cassa always

[4] Missing here in S1-3

[5] So B and S1; S3 sāradāni always

[6] B numāni always

[7] B āpajjeyyanti always

[8] This paragraph (5) is omitted in B

tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatiṭṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya || ||

9 Vedanupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya || la || nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhim vepullam āpajjeyya || ||

10 Saññupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave || pe ||

11 Saṅkhārupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatiṭṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya || ||

12 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya || Aham aññatra rūpā aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā [1] upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullam vā [2] paññāpessāmīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati ||

13 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti || rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti || ||

14-16 Vedanādhātuyā ce || Saññādhātuyā ce || Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce ||

17 Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti || rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti || ||

18 Tad apatiṭṭhitaṃ viññāṇaṃ avirūḷhim anabhisaṅkhārañca [3] vimuttaṃ || vimuttattā ṭhitaṃ ṭhitattā santusitaṃ santusitattā na paritassati || aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati || Khīṇā jāti || la || nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti || ||

55 (3) *Udānaṃ*

1 Sāvatthiyaṃ || ||

2 Tatra [4] kho Bhagavā udānam udānesi || || No cassa [5] no ca me siyā na bhavissati [6] na me bhavissatīti || || Evam

[1] S[1-3] put cutiṃ vā after uppattiṃ vā, instead of vuddhiṃ vā, which is, consequently, missing

[2] B omits the two later vā [3] S[1-3] °saṅkhacca as above

[4] S[1-3] insert —voca—

[5] B cassaṃ always; S[1-3] once (in paragraph 16)

[6] B nābhavissa always

adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni[1] saññojanānīti || ||

3 Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca || || Yathā katham pana bhante no cassa no ca me siyā nābhavissa na me bhavissatīti evam adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti || ||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi || la || sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānaṃ || Vedanam || [2] Saññam || Saṅkhāre || [2] Viññāṇam attato samanupassati || viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attanaṃ || ||

5 So aniccam rūpam Aniccaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || aniccaṃ vedanaṃ Aniccā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || aniccaṃ saññaṃ || || [3] anicce saṅkhāre Aniccā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti || aniccaṃ viññāṇam Aniccaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || ||

6 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ || [2] dukkhaṃ saññaṃ || dukkhe saṅkhāre || [2] dukkhaṃ viññānaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || ||

7 Anattaṃ rūpam Anattā rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || anattaṃ vedanaṃ Anattā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || anattaṃ saññaṃ || [3] anatte saṅkkhāre Anattā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ Anattaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || ||

8 Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ Saṅkhataṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ || [2] saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ || saṅkhate saṅkhāre || [2] saṅkhataṃ viññānaṃ Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtam na pājānāti || ||

9 Rūpaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam na pajānāti || Vedanā vibhavissati || [4] Saññā vibhavissati || Saṅkhārā vibhavissanti || [4] Viññāṇaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || ||

---

[1] S[1-3] vimuccamāno . . . chindeyyorambhagiyāni always [2] Complete in S[1-3] [3] Complete in B

[4] Complete in S[1-3]; S[3] has always bhavissati omitting vi

10 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto|| sappurisānam dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| sankhāre|| na viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| ||

11 So aniccam rūpam Aniccaṃ rūpanti yatthābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| aniccaṃ vedanam|| aniccaṃ saññaṃ|| anicce saṅkhāre|| aniccaṃ viññāṇam Aniccaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ||

12 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ|| ||

13 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ|| ||

14 Saṅkhataṃ rūpam|| la|| Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ||

15 Rūpaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ||

16 So rūpassa vibhavā vedanāya vibhavā saññāya vibhavā saṅkhārānaṃ vibhavā viññāṇassa vibhavā evaṃ kho[1] bhikkhu No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti evam adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti|| ||

17 Evaṃ adhimuccamāno[2] bhante bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti|| ||

Katham pana bhante jānato katham passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hotīti|| ||

18 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano atasitāye[3] ṭhāne tāsam āpajjati|| tāso heso[4] bhikkhu assutavato puthujjanassa No cassa[5] no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti|| ||[6]

19 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhu ariyasāvako atasitāye ṭhāne na tāsam āpajjati|| na heso bhikkhu tāso sutavato ariyasāvakassa No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti|| ||

---

[1] S¹-³ insert bhikkhu— [2] S¹-³ vuccamāno
[3] S¹-³ attasi° always [4] B hesā always [5] S¹-³ nevassa
[6] B bhavissati here and further on

20 Rūpupāyaṃ vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatiṭṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya || ||

21–22 Vedanupāyaṃ vā bhikkhu || Saññupāyaṃ vā bhikkhu || ||

23 Saṅkhārupāyaṃ vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya, saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatiṭṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya || ||

24 So bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya || Ahaṃ aññatra rūpā[1] aññatra vedanāya[2] aññatra saṅkhārehi[3] viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā[4] paññāpessāmīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati || ||

25 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhu[5] bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti || ||

26 Vedanādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno || ||

27 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno || ||

28 Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno || ||

29 Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti || rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti || ||[6]

30 Tad apatiṭṭhitaṃ viññāṇaṃ avirūḷhaṃ anabhisaṅkhārañca vimuttaṃ || vimuttattā ṭhitaṃ || ṭhitattā santusitaṃ, santusitattā na paritassati || aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati || || Khīṇā jāti || pa || nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātī || ||

31 Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hotīti || ||

56 (4) *Upādānaṃ parivaṭṭaṃ*

1–2 Sāvatthi || || Tatra || voca || ||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā || ||

Katame pañca || || Seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho

---

[1] Missing in S1-3
[2] S1-3 vedanā
[3] S3 inserts aññatra
[4] B omits the two later vā
[5] S1-3 bhikkhave here and in 26–29
[6] The paragraphs 26, 27, 28 are complete in S1-3

vedanupādānākkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho || ||

4 Yāva kīvañcāham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkhandhe catuparivaṭṭam yathābhūtam nābbhaññāsiṃ || neva tāvāham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya devamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddhoti [1] paccaññāsiṃ || ||

5 Yato ca kho ham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkandhe catuparivaṭṭaṃ yathābhūtam abbhaññāsim athāham bhikkhave sadevake loke || pa || sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sambodhim abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsiṃ || ||

6 Kathaṃ [2] catuparivaṭṭam || Rūpam abbhaññāsiṃ || rūpasamudayam abbhaññāsiṃ || rūpanirodham abbhaññāsiṃ || rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abbhaññasiṃ || || Vedanaṃ || || Saññaṃ || || Saṅkhāre || || Viññāṇam abbhaññāsiṃ || viññāṇanirodham abbhaññāsim || viññāṇanirodham abbhaññāsiṃ || viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam abbhaññāsiṃ || ||

7 Katamañca bhikkhave rūpaṃ || Cattāro ca [3] mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave rūpaṃ || Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo || āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho || Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā || seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi || la || sammāsamādhi || ||

8 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supatipatipannā || ye supaṭipannā te [4] imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti || ||

9 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya || pa || evam rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya [5] virāgāya [5] nirodhāya [5] anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā || ye suvimuttā te kevalino || ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya || ||

10 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā || || Chayime bhikkhave

[1] S[1-3] omit ti always
[2] B inserts ca
[3] Missing in S[1-3]
[4] S[1-3] omit ye° °te
[5] B omit ya

vedanākāyā| cakkhusamphassajā vedanā|| sotasamphassajā vedanā|| ghānasamphassajā|| jivhāsamphassajā|| kāyasamphassajā|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo phassanirodhā vedanānirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipādā|| seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe| sammāsamādhi||

11 Ye hi[1] keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya evam vedanāya samudayam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

12 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya|| pa|| evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| pa|| vaṭṭam tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya||

13–15 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā| Chayime bhikkhave saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayaṃ vuccati saññā|| Phassasamudayā saññāsamudayo phassanirodhā saññānirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saññānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi|| la|| vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya||

16 Katamā ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Chayime bhikkhave cetanākāyā|| rūpasañcetanā saddasañcetanā gandhasañcetanā rasasañcetanā phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā dhammasañcetanā ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Phassasamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassanirodhā saṅkhāranirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī patipadā|| seyyathīdaṃ sammāditthi|| pe| sammāsamādhi||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya

[1] Omitted by S[1-3]

virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā ‖ ye supaṭipannā te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti ‖ ‖

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā ‖ ye suvimuttā te kevalino ‖ ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ[1] tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya ‖ ‖

19 Katamañ ca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ ‖ Chayime bhikkhave viññāṇakāyā ‖ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ ghānaviññāṇam jivhāviññāṇaṃ kāyaviññāṇam manoviññāṇam ‖ idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ ‖ ‖ Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo ‖ nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho ‖ ‖ Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ‖ seyyathīdam sammādiṭṭhi pe ‖ sammāsamādhi ‖ ‖

20 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā ‖ ye supaṭipannā te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti ‖ ‖

21 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā ‖ ye suvimuttā te kevalino ‖ ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāyāti ‖ ‖

57 (5) *Sattaṭṭhāna*

1–2 Sāvatthi ‖ ‖ Tatra ‖ voca ‖ ‖

3 Sattaṭṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmiṃ dhammavinaye kevalī vusitavā uttamapuriso ti vuccati ‖ ‖

4 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sattaṭṭhānakusalo hoti ‖ ‖

---

[1] S[1-3] vaḍḍaṃ here only

5 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayam pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti|| rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam pajānāti|| rūpassa assādam pajānāti|| rūpassa ādīnavam pajānāti|| rūpassa nissaraṇam pajānāti

6-8 Vedanam pajānāti|| ||[1] Saññaṃ|| || Saṅkhāre|| ||[1]

9 Viññāṇam pajānāti|| viññāṇasamudayam pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodham pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||[2] viññāṇassa assādam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa ādīnavaṃ pajānāti|| viññāṇassa nissaraṇam pajānāti|| ||

10 Katamañ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ|| || Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave rūpaṃ|| || Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo|| āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho|| || Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdam sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi|| ||

11 Yaṃ rūpam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayaṃ rūpassa assādo|| yaṃ rūpam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo|| yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ|| ||

12 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa assādam[3] abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādīnavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmiṃ vinaye gādhanti|| ||

13 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādam abhiññaya evaṃ rūpassa ādīnavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa

[1] Complete in S[1-3]

[2] S[1-3] insert here rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānāti

[3] Repeated in S[1] here and in No. 13

nissaraṇam abhiññāya[1] rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya|| ||

14 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā|| ||

Cha yime bhikkhave vedanākāyā|| cakkhusamphassajā vedanā|| la|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave vedanā|| || Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo|| phassanirodhā vedanānirodho|| ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi||

16 Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam ayaṃ vedanāya[2] assādo|| Yaṃ[3] vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ayaṃ vedanāya ādīnavo|| yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ|| ||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya samudayam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya assādam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya ādīnavam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇam abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti|| ||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya|| la|| vaṭṭam tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya|| ||

19–21 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā|| || Cha yime bhikkhave saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā poṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave saññā|| || pe|| ||[4] vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya|| ||[5]

22 Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| || Cha yime bhikkhave cetanākāyā|| rūpasañcetanā|| || pa|| || dhammasañcetanā|| ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| || Phassasamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassasamudayā saṅkhāraniro-

[1] S[1]-3 insert evaṃ [2] S[1]-3 vedanā [3] B yā
[4] Complete in B [5] S[1]-3 add —pe—

dho|| ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi||

23 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ saṅkhārānam assādo| ye saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ayaṃ saṅkhārānam ādīnavo|| yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ ||

24–25 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam abhiññāya|| la|| saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā| ye supaṭipannā te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti || la| vaṭṭam tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya

26 Katamañ ca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ || Cha yime bhikkhave viññāṇakāyā|| cakkhuviññāṇaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ ghānaviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ kāyaviññāṇam manoviññāṇam| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ|| Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo|| nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho| ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi||

27 Yaṃ viññāṇam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo| yaṃ viññāṇam aniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ [1] viññāṇassa ādīnavo| yo viññāṇasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ||

28 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evam viññāṇassa assādam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇam abhiññāya [2] viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supatipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

---

[1] Omitted by S1-3 [2] S1-3 insert evaṃ as in No. 18 above

29 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya,, evaṃ viññāṇassa assādaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino, ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya.

30 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sattaṭṭhānakusalo hoti||||

31 Kathañ ca [1] bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti||||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhātuso upaparikkhati|| āyatanaso upaparikkhati|| paṭiccasamuppādaso upaparikkhati||||

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti||||

32 Sattaṭṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmiṃ dhammavinaye kevalī vusitavā uttamapurisoti vuccatīti||||

58 (6) *Sambuddho*

1-2 Sāvatthi|||| Tatra|| voca||||

3 Tathāgato bhikkhave arahaṃ sammāsambuddho rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati. Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati||

4 Tathāgato bhikkhave arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vedanāya [2] nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddhoti vuccati|||| Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto vedanāya nibbidā|||| la|||| vimutto ti vuccati||||

5-7 Tathāgato bhikkhave arahaṃ sammāsambuddho saññāya [3]|||| saṅkhārānaṃ [4]|||| viññāṇassa [5] nibbidā virāgā

---

[1] B katamañca [2] S[1-3] vedanā

[3] S[1-3] paññāya; this article is abridged in S[1-3]

[4] Complete in S[1-3] [5] S[1-3] viññāṇasmiṃ

nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati|| ||
Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati|| ||

8 Tatra kho[1] bhikkhave ko viseso ko adhippāyoso[2] kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa paññāvimuttena bhikkhunā ti|| ||

9 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavannettikā Bhagavampaṭisaraṇā|| sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaññeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho| Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti|| ||

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha bhāsissāmīti||

Evam bhante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ|| ||

10 Bhagavā etad avoca||

Tathāgato bhikkhave arahaṃ sammāsambuddho anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā asañjātassa maggassa sañjānetā anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggaññū maggavidū maggakovido|| Maggānugā ca bhikkhave etarahi sāvakā viharanti pacchāsamannāgatā|| ||

11 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso ayam adhippāyoso idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa paññāvimuttena bhikkhunā ti|| ||

59 (7) *Pañca*

1 Bārāṇasiyaṃ nidānaṃ Migadāye[3]|| ||

2–3 Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi la|| etad avoca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā| rūpañ ca bhikkhave attā abhavissa nayidaṃ rūpaṃ ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| labbhetha ca rūpe Evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā ahosīti|| ||

4 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpam anattā tasmā rūpam ābādhāya saṃvattati|| na ca labbhati rūpe Evam me rūpaṃ hotu evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā ahosīti|| ||

5 Vedanā anattā|| vedanā ca hidam bhikkhave attā abhavissa na yidaṃ vedanā ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| lab-

---

[1] Omitted by S[1-3] [2] S[1] omits so [3] Complete in S[1-3]

bhetha ca vedanāya Evaṃ me vedanā hotu[1] evaṃ me vedanā mā ahosīti || ||

6 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vedanā anattā tasmā vedanā ābādhāya saṃvattati || na ca labbhati vedanāya Evam me vedanā hotu evam me vedanā mā ahosīti || ||

7 Saññā anattā || ||

8 Saṅkhārā anattā || saṅkhārā ca hidam bhikkhave attā abhavissaṃsu[2] || na yidaṃ saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvatteyyuṃ || labbhetha ca saṅkhāresu Evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu evaṃ me saṅkārā mā ahesunti ||

9 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā anattā tasmā saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvattanti || na ca[3] labbhati saṅkhāresu Evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesunti || ||

10 Viññāṇam anattā || viññāṇaṃ hidam bhikkhave attā abhavissa na yidaṃ viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvatteyya || labbhetha ca viññāṇe Evam me viññāṇaṃ hotu evam me viññāṇaṃ mā ahosīti || ||

11 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave viññāṇam anattā tasmā viññāṇam ābādhaya saṃvattati || na ca labbhati viññāṇe Evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ hotu evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahosīti || ||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccaṃ vāti || ||

Aniccam bhante ||

Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti || ||

Dukkham bhante || ||

Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti || ||

No hetam bhante[4] || ||

13–15 Vedanā || Saññā || Saṅkhārā || ||

16 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti ||

Aniccam bhante || ||

Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti || ||

---

[1] S1-3 °labbhethañca vedanā hotu°

[2] S1-3 abhaviṃsu always

[3] Omitted by S1-3

[4] S1-3 add —pe—

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etaṃ mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

17 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattam [1] vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ [2] dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammāppaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ||

18 Yā kāci vedanā [3]|| ||

19 Yā kāci saññā|| ||

20 Ye keci saṅkhārā [3]|| ||

. 21 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||

22 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| vedanāya nibbindati|| saññāya [4]|| saṅkhāresu [4]|| viññāṇasmim [4] nibbindati|| || Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| || Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

23 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanduṃ [5]|| || imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne pañcavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimucciṃsū ti|| ||

60 (8) *Mahāli*

1 Evam me sutaṃ|| ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam|| ||

2 Atha kho Mahāli [6] Licchavi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-

---

[1] S^{1-3} ajjhattā [2] Missing in S^{1-3} [3] Half complete in B

[4] B repeats nibbindati; S^{1-3} add pi after each word

[5] B °nandunti [6] S^3 Mahālī in this paragraph only

kami|| la|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Mahāli Licchavi Bhagavantam etad avoca|| ||

3 Puraṇo bhante Kassapo evam āha|| || Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti[1]|| || Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānam visuddhiyā|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhantīti|| || Idha Bhagavā kim āhāti|| ||

4 Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti|| || Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti|| ||

5 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| kathaṃ sahetu sapaccayā saṃkilissantīti|| ||

6 Rūpañca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkham abhavissa dukkhānupatitaṃ[2] dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantam sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārajjeyyuṃ|| || Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantam anavakkantaṃ dukkhena[3]|| tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārajjanti sārāgā[4] saññujjanti saññogā saṃkilissanti|| ||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam saṃkilesāya|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā samkilissanti|| ||

7 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkhā abhavissa dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā vedanāya sārajjeyyuṃ|| || Yasmā ca kho Mahāli vedanā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā vedanāya sārajjanti sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṃkilissanti|| ||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti|| ||

8 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli|| ||

9 Saṅkhārā ca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkhā abhavissaṃsu[5] dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena|| na yidaṃ sattā saṅkhāresu sārajjeyyuṃ|| || Yasmā ca kho Mahāli saṅkhārā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvak-

---

[1] S[1] samkillesayanti here only [2] S[1-3] °tītaṃ here only

[3] So B; S[1-3] avakkantaṃ sukhena always

[4] S[3] sarāgā always [5] S[1-3] abhaviṃsu

kantā anavakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā saṅkhāresu sārajjanti|| sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṃkilissanti|| ||

Ayaṃ pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam saṃkilesāya|| evam pi kho sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti|| ||

10 Viññāṇaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkham abhavissa dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantam sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārajjeyyuṃ|| || Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantam anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārajjanti sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṃkilissanti|| ||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya|| evaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṃkilissantīti|| ||

11 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| kathaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti|| ||

12 Rūpaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhaṃ abhavissa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantam anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ|| || Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpam dukkhaṃ[1] dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantam anavakkantam sukhena||[2] tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti nibbindaṃ virajjanti virāgā visujjhanti|| ||

Ayaṃ kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti|| ||

13 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhā abhavissa|| la|| ||

14 Saññā ca hidaṃ Mahāli|| pe|| ||

15 Viññāṇañca hidam Mahāli ekantasukham abhavissa sukhānupatitam sukhāvakkantam anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ|| || Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindanti|| nibbindaṃ virajjanti virāgā visujjhanti|| ||

---

[1] S1-3 insert rūpaṃ

[2] S1-3 avakkantaṃ dukkhena always

16 Ayaṃ kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| evaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti|| ||

61 (9) *Aditta*

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave ādittam|| vedanā ādittā|| saññā ādittā|| saṅkhārā ādittā|| viññāṇam ādittam|| ||

4 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| vedanāya pi||[1] saññāya pi||[1] saṅkhāresu pi||[1] viññāṇasmim pi nibbindati|| nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| ||

5 Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

62 (10) *Niruttipatha*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Tayo me bhikkhave niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkīyanti[2] na saṃkīyissanti[3] appaṭikuṭṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi|| || Katame tayo|| ||

4 Yaṃ hi[4] bhikkhave rūpam atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇatam|| ahosīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahosīti tassa samaññā|| ahosīti tassa paññatti|| || Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti|| ||

5 Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahosīti tassā saṅkhā|| ahosīti tassā samaññā|| ahosīti tassā paññatti|| || Na tassā saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassā saṅkhā bhavissatīti|| ||

6 Yā saññā|| ||

7 Ye saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahesunti tesaṃ saṅkhā|| ahesunti tesam samaññā|| ahesunti tesam paññatti|| || Na tesaṃ saṅkhā atthīti[5]|| na tesaṃ saṅkhā bhavissatīti[5]|| ||

---

[1] S1-3 repeat nibbindati
[2] Missing in S3
[3] Omitted by S3; B samkiyy°; S1 saññi° here only; further on saṃkīy° as S1
[4] Missing in B
[5] So all the MSS.

8 Yaṃ viññāṇam atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ|| ahosīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahosīti tassa samaññā|| ahosīti tassa paññatti|| || Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti|| ||

9 Yaṃ bhikkhave rūpaṃ ajātam apātubhūtaṃ|| bhavissatīti tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatīti tassa samaññā|| bhavissatīti tassa paññatti|| || Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahosīti|| ||

10 Yā vedanā ajātā apātubhūtā|| bhavissatīti tassā saṅkhā|| bhavissatīti tassā samaññā|| bhavissatīti tassā paññatti|| || Na tassā saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassā saṅkhā ahosīti|| ||

11 Yā saññā|| pe|| ||

12 Ye saṅkhārā ajātā apātubhūtā|| bhavissantīti[1] tesaṃ saṅkhā|| bhavissantīti[1] tesaṃ samaññā|| bhavissantīti[1] tesaṃ paññatti|| || Na tesaṃ saṅkhā atthīti[2]|| na tesaṃ saṅkhā ahesun ti|| ||

13 Yaṃ viññāṇam ajātam apātubhūtaṃ|| bhavissatīti tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatīti tassa samaññā|| bhavissatīti tassa paññatti|| || Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahosīti|| ||

14 Yaṃ bhikkhave rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| atthīti[3] tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| || Na tassa saṅkhā ahosīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti|| ||

15 Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tassā saṅkhā|| atthīti tassā samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| || Na tassā saṅkhā ahosīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti|| ||

16 Yā saññā|| ||

17 Ye saṅkhārā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tesaṃ saṅkhā|| atthīti[2] tesaṃ samaññā|| atthīti[2] tesaṃ paññatti|| na tesaṃ saṅkhā ahesun ti|| na tesaṃ saṅkhā bhavissantīti|| ||

18 Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| atthīti tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahosīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti|| ||

19 Ime kho bhikkhave tayo niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkīyant

---

[1] B bhavissatīti [2] So all the MSS. [3] S[1-3] atthi

na saṃkīyissanti appaṭikuṭṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi || ||

20 Ye pi te bhikkhave ahesuṃ ukkalāvassabhaññā ahetuvādā [1] akiriyavādā natthikavādā || te pi me tayo niruttipathe adhivacanapathe paññattipathe na garahitabbaṃ na paṭikkositabbaṃ amaññiṃsu || ||

Taṃ kissa hetu || nindāvyārosa-upārambhabhayā ti || ||

Majjhima-paṇṇāsakassa [2] upāyavaggo
paṭhamo [3] || ||

Tatruddānaṃ || [4]
Upāyo Bījaṃ Udānaṃ |
Upādānaṃ [5] parivaṭṭaṃ || [2]
Sattaṭṭhānaṃ ca [2] Sambuddho [6]
Pañca [7] Mahāli Ādittā [8]
[Vaggo] [9] Niruttipathena [10] cā ti || || [11]

Chapter II Arahattavaggo dutiyo

63 (1) *Upādiyamāno*

1 Sāvatthi || ārāme || [12]

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi || ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca || || Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yam ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho apamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti || ||

4 Upādiyamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato ti || ||

---

[1] B ahetukavādā [2] Omitted by S[1-3]
[3] Omitted by S[1]; S3 samatto [4] Missing in B
[5] S[1-3] °nañca [6] S[1-3] Buddho [7] S[1-3] add vaggi
[8] S[1-3] °tto [9] In B only [10] S[1] °pañcena [11] S[1-3] vāti
[12] Complete in B; S[1] Sāvatthi—tatra-voca—

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|| ||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| ||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato[1]|| || Vedanam upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato|| || Saññaṃ||[2] pe || Saṅkhāre|| ||[3] Viññāṇam upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato|| ||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|| ||

6 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| || Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| || Saññaṃ|| || Saṅkhāre|| || Viññāṇam upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato|| ||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti|| ||

7 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavatā bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā pakkāmi|| ||

8 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti|| tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi|| ||[4] Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti abbhaññāsi|| ||

9 Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahosīti|| ||

64 (2) *Maññamāno*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| ||[5]

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam

---

[1] S1-3 add ti [2] S1-3 saññā
[3] Complete in S1-3 [4] B viharati
[5] S1-3 adds —ārāme— atha° nisīdi and so on

etad avoca|| || Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan ti|| ||

4 Maññamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato hoti|| ||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|| ||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| ||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| || Saṅkhāre|| || Viññāṇam maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|| ||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti|| ||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| || Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|| || Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| || Saṅkhāre|| || Viññāṇaṃ maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|| ||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|| ||

8–9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahosīti|| ||

65 (3) *Abhinandamāno*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan ti|| ||

4 Abhinandamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato ti|| ||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti|| ||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| ||

6 Rūpaṃ kho pana bhante abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato|| || Vedanaṃ|| || Saññaṃ|| || Saṅkhāre|| || Viññāṇam abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato|| ||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavato saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti || ||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu || sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi || || Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato || || Vedanaṃ || || Saññaṃ || || Saṅkhāre || || Viññāṇam abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato || ||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti || ||

8-9 Pa || || Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahosīti || ||

66 (4) *Aniccam*

1-3 Sāvatthi || || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca || || Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu || pa || ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan ti || ||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo ti || ||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti || ||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti || ||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante aniccaṃ || tatra me chando pahātabbo || Vedanā || || [1] Saññā || || [1] Saṅkhārā || [2] Viññāṇam aniccaṃ || tatra me chando pahātabbo || ||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti || ||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu || sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi || || Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu aniccaṃ || tatra kho te chando pahātabbo || Vedanā aniccā || || Saññā || || Saṅkhārā || || Viññāṇam aniccaṃ || tatra kho te chando pahātabbo || ||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti || ||

---

[1] S[1-3] add aniccā [2] S[1-3] add —pe—

8-9 ||Pa||| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahosīti|||

67 (5) *Dukkham*

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca||| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan ti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahātabboti|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi||| Rupaṃ kho bhikkhu dukkhaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti|||

8-9 ||Pa||| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahosi|||

68 (6) *Anattā*

1-3 Sāvatthi|||[1] Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyanti|||

4 Yo kho bhikkhu anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

---

[1] Missing in S[1-3]

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti || ||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattā || tatra me chando pahātabbo || Vedanā || || [1] Saññā || [1] Saṅkhārā || || [1] Viññāṇam anattā || tatra me chando pahātabbo || ||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti || ||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evam vitthārena attham ājānāsi || || [2] Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo, Vedanā Saññā Saṅkhārā Viññāṇam anattā [3] tatra te chando pahātabbo || ||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā sankhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti || ||

8-9 Pa Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahosīti || ||

69 (7) *Anattaniya*

1-3 Sāvatthi || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca || Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu || pe | vihareyyan ti || ||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ[4] tatra te chando pahātabbo ti || ||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti || ||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti || ||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattaniyaṃ || tatra me chando pahātabbo || Vedanā || Saññā || Saṅkhārā || || Viññāṇam anattaniyaṃ tatra me chando pahātabbo || ||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti || ||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi || || Rūpam kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ | tatra te chando pahātabbo |

---

[1] S^{1-3} add anattā

[2] S^{1-3} °nāsīti

[3] S^1 anatta ; S^3 anattaṃ

[4] So B ; S^{1-3} anattaneyyam, both always

Vedanā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| || Viññāṇam anattaniyam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| ||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|| ||

8–9 Atha|| pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahosīti|| ||

70 (8) *Rajanīyasaṇṭhitam*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ārāme|| || Atha°|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Sādhu bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā|| pa|| vihareyyan ti|| ||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rajanīyasaṇṭhitaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|| ||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|| ||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| ||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante rajanīyasaṇṭhitam|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|| || Vedanā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| || Viññāṇaṃ rajanīyasaṇṭhitaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|| ||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmī ti|| ||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| || Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu rajanīyasaṇṭhitaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| || Vedanā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| || Viññāṇam rajanīyasaṇṭhitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| ||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabo ti|| ||

8–9 Atha|| || la|| || Aññataro ca so bhikkhu arahatam ahosīti|| ||

71 (9) *Rādha*

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme|| ||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-

kami || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca || Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti ||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rādha rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netaṃ mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti, evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammāpaññāya passati ||

5–7 Yā kāci vedanā || Yā kāci saññā || Ye keci saṅkhārā.

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam || la yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇam netaṃ mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati ||

9 Evaṃ kho Rādha jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti ||

10 || la Aññataro ca panāyasmā Rādho arahataṃ ahositi ||

72 (10) *Surādha*

1 Savatthi || ārāme[1] ||

2–3 Atha kho āyasmā Surādho[2] Bhagavantam etad avoca. Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ[3] mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ suvimuttan ti ||

4 Yam kiñci Surādha rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ, la || yaṃ dūre vā[4] santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netaṃ mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti ||

5–7 Yā kāci vedanā || pe || Yā kāci saññā || Ye keci saṅkhārā ||

---

[1] Missing in B [2] S1-3 insert yena Bhagavā° nisinno kho
[3] S1-3 omit ṃ [4] In S3 only

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā [sabbā vedanā || la || sabbā saññā || sabbe saṅkhārā ||][1] sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ Netaṃ mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hotī ||

9 Evaṃ kho[2] Surādha jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ[3] suvimuttanti ||

10 || pa || Aññataro ca panāyasmā Surādho arahataṃ ahosīti || ||[4]

Arahatta-vaggo dutiyo ||[5]
Tatruddānaṃ[6]

Upādiya-Maññamānā[7]
Athābhinandamāno ca[8]
Aniccaṃ Dukkhaṃ Anattā ca ||
Anattaniyaṃ[9] Rajanīyasaṇṭhitaṃ ||
Rādha-Surādhena te dasā ti || ||[10]

Chapter III Khajjaniyavaggo Tatiyo

73 (1) *Assādo*

1–2 Savatthi || || Tatra | voca || ||[11]

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || ||

4–6 Vedanāya || [12] Saññāya || | Saṅkhārānaṃ || ||[12]

7 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || ||

8–12 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako Rūpassa ||[13]

---

[1] In B only [2] Missing in B [3] B inserts santaṃ
[4] Paragraph 10 is to be found in B only
[5] S^{1-3} samatto instead of dutiyo [6] B omits tatr
[7] S^{1-3} uppāda°; S^3 °māna [8] S^{1-3} athopinandanā
[9] S^{1-3} °neyyaṃ [10] S^{1-3} Rādhāsurādhena pūrito vaggo
[11] Tatra—voca is to be found in S^{1-3} only, always
[12] Complete in S^{1-3} [13] Complete in B

Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Sankhārānam[1] Viññānassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānātīti|| ||

74 (2) *Samudayo* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

4-6 Vedanāya|| ||[1] Saññāya|| || Saṅkhārānaṃ|| ||

7 Viññāṇassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ||

9-11 Vedanāya|| ||[1] Saññāya|| || Sankhārānaṃ|| ||[1]

12 Viññāṇassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam pajānātī ti|| ||

75 (3) *Samudayo* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Sutavā bhikkhave ariyasāvako[2] rūpassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ||

4-6 Vedanāya|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkārānam|| ||

7 Viññāṇassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam pajānātīti|| ||[3]

76 (4) *Arahanta* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netaṃ

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3]   [2] S[1-3] omit sutavā° °sāvako

[3] This sutta is the mere repetition of the numbers 8-12 of the preceding

mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ [1]|| ||

4–6 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| ||[2]

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā yad anattā taṃ netaṃ mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|| ||

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi||[3] saññāya pi||[3] saṅkhāresu pi||[3] viññāṇasmiṃ pi nibbindati|| ||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| || Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti|| ||

10 Yāvatā bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvatā bhavaggaṃ ete aggā ete seṭṭhā lokasmiṃ yad idam arahanto ti|| ||

11 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idaṃ vatvā[4] Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā|| ||

12 Sukhino vata arahanto|| taṇhā tesaṃ na vijjati|| ||
Asmimāno samucchinno|| mohajālaṃ padālitaṃ|| 1 ||

Anejanto anuppattā|| cittaṃ tesaṃ anāvilaṃ
loke anupalittā te|| brahmabhūtā anāsavā|| 2 ||

Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya|| sattasaddhammagocarā||
pasaṃsiyā sappurisā|| puttā buddhassa orasā|| 3 ||

Sattaratanasampannā|| tīsu sikkhāsu sikkhitā||
Anuvicaranti mahāvīrā|| pahīnabhayabheravā|| 4 ||

Dasahaṅgehi[5] sampannā|| mahānāgā samāhitā||
ete kho seṭṭhā lokasmiṃ|| taṇhā tesaṃ na vijjati|| 5 ||

Asekhañāṇam uppannaṃ|| antimo yam[6] samussayo||
Yo sāro brahmacariyassa|| tasmim aparapaccayā|| 6 ||

---

1 S1-3 disvā, here only
2 Complete in S1-3, vedanā saññā being omitted
3 S1-3 repeat nibbindati
4 B adds ca
5 S1-3 dasaṅgehi, further on dasahaṅgehi
6 B antimassa

Vidhāsu na vikampanti || vippamuttā[1] punabbhavā ||
dantabhūmim anuppattā || te loke vijitāvino || 7 ||

Uddhaṃ tiriyaṃ apācīnaṃ || nandi tesaṃ na vijjati ||
nandanti te sīhanādaṃ || Buddhā loke anuttarāti[2] || 8 ||

77 (5) *Arahanta* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi || Tatra || voca ||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ || yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā || yad anattā taṃ netaṃ mama neso ham asmi na me so attā ti || || Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññaya daṭṭhabbaṃ || ||

4-7 Vedanā° °daṭṭhabbaṃ || ||[3]

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati || vedanāya pi || saññāya pi || saṅkhāresu pi || viññanasmim pi nibbindati || ||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti || || Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti || ||

10 Yāvatā bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvatā bhavaggam ete aggā ete seṭṭhā lokasmiṃ yad idam arahanto ti || ||[4]

78 (7) *Sīha* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi || || Tatra || voca || ||

3 Sīho bhikkhave migarājā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ āsayā nikkhamati || āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhati || vijambhitvā samantā catuddisā anuviloketi || samantā catuddisā anuviloketvā tikkhattum[5] sīhanādaṃ nadati || tikkhattuṃ[5] sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkamati || ||

---

[1] B inserts na [2] B buddho°—anuttaro°

[3] As in the preceding; missing in B

[4] S[1-3] add the verses of the preceding, the first two being reduced to one in this way:

Sukhino vata arahanto mohajālaṃ padālitam ||
Loko (*sic*) anupalittā te brahmabhūtā anāsavā || ||

[5] B dvikkhatuṃ

4 Ye[1] keci bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā sīhassa migarañño nadato saddaṃ suṇanti yebuyyena bhayaṃ saṃvegaṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti || bilaṃ bilāsayā pavisanti || dakaṃ dakāsayā pavisanti || vanaṃ vanāsayā pavisanti || ākāsaṃ pakkhino bhajanti || ||

5 Ye pi te bhikkhave rañño nāgā gāma-nigama-rājadhānīsu daḷhehi yottehi[2] baddhā || te pi tāni bandhanāni saṃchinditvā sampadāletvā bhītā muttakarīsaṃ mocantā[3] yena vā tena vā palāyanti || ||

6 Evam mahiddhiko[4] kho bhikkhave sīho migarājā tiracchānagatānam pāṇānam evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo || ||

7 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yadā Tathāgato loke uppajjati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā so dhammaṃ deseti || Iti rūpam iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo || Iti vedanā || || Iti saññā || || Iti saṅkhārā || ||[5] Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇasamudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo || ||[6]

8 Ye pi te bhikkhave devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā uccesu vimānesu ciraṭṭhitikā te pi kho[7] Tathāgatassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā yebhuyyena bhayaṃ saṃvegaṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti || Aniccā va kira bho mayaṃ samānā Niccamhāti amaññimha | addhuvā va kira bho mayaṃ samānā Dhuvamhā ti amaññimha | asassatā vā kira bho mayaṃ samānā Sassatamhā ti amaññimha | mayaṃ hi[8] kira bho aniccā addhuvā asassatā sakkāyapariyāpannā ti || ||

9 Evam mahiddhiko kho bhikkhave Tathāgato sadevakassa lokassa evaṃ mahesakkho evam mahānubhāvo ti || ||

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā || idaṃ vatvāna[9] Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā[10] || ||

---

[1] B inserts hi [2] S[1-3] varattehi ; S[1] adds bandhanehi
[3] S[1-3] cajamānā [4] S[1-3] °iddhiyo [5] Complete in B
[6] B adds iti [7] B omits kho
[8] B pi [9] S3 vatvā
[10] This paragraph is missing in B

11 Yadā buddho abhiññāya|| dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi||
sadevakassa lokassa|| satthā appaṭipuggalo|| 1 ||

Sakkāyassa nirodhaṃ ca|| sakkāyassa ca sambhavaṃ||
ariyaṃ catthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ|| dukkhūpasamagāminaṃ|| 2 ||

Ye pi dīghāyukā devā|| vaṇṇavanto yasassino||
bhītā santā samāpāduṃ|| sīhassevitare migā|| 3 ||

Avītivattā sakkāyaṃ [1]|| aniccā kira bho mayaṃ||
Sutvā arahato vākyaṃ|| vippamuttassa [2] tādino ti|| 4 ||

79 (7) *Sīha* (2)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussaramānā [3] anussaranti|| sabbe te pañcupādānakkhandhe anussaranti etesaṃ vā aññataraṃ|| || [katame pañca] [4]|| ||

4 Evaṃrūpo ahosiṃ atītam addhānanti|| iti vā hi bhikkhave anussaramāno rūpaññeva anussarati|| || Evaṃvedano ahosiṃ atītam addhānanti|| iti vā bhikkhave anussaramāno vedanaññeva anussarati|| || Evaṃsaññī [5] ahosiṃ atītam addhānanti|| || Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahosiṃ atītam addhānanti|| || Evaṃviññāṇo ahosiṃ atītam addhānanti|| iti vā hi bhikkhave anussaramāno viññāṇam eva anussarati|| ||

5 Kiñca bhikkhave rūpaṃ vadetha|| || Ruppatīti kho bhikkhave [6] tasmā rūpan ti vuccati|| || Kena ruppati|| sītena pi ruppati uṇhena pi ruppati jighacchāya pi ruppati pipāsāya pi ruppati ḍaṃsa-makasa-vātātapa-siriṃsapa-samphassena [7] pi ruppati|| ruppatīti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpan ti vuccati|| ||

6 Kiñca bhikkhave vedanaṃ vadetha|| ||

Vediyantīti [8] kho bhikkhave tasmā vedanā ti vuccati|| || kiñca vediyati|| sukham pi vediyati dukkham pi vediyati

---

[1] S[1-3] omit ṃ
[2] B vimuttassa
[3] S[1] °saramānaṃ (S[3] -ṇaṃ)
[4] In B only
[5] B °sañño
[6] Missing in B
[7] B °sarisapa°
[8] B vedaya° always

adukkhamasukham pi vediyati|| vediyatīti kho bhikkhave tasmā vedanā ti vuccati|| ||

7 Kiñca bhikkhave saññaṃ vadetha|| ||

Saññānātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā saññā ti vuccati|| kiñca sañjānāti|| nīlam pi sañjānāti pītakam pi sañjānāti lohitakam pi sañjānāti odātam pi sañjānāti|| sañjānātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā saññā ti vuccati||

8 Kiñca bhikkhave saṅkhāre vadetha|| || Saṅkhataṃ abhisaṅkharontīti bhikkhave tasmā saṅkhārā ti vuccanti[1]|| || Kiñca saṅkhatam abhisaṅkharonti|| rūpaṃ rūpattāya saṅkhatam abhisaṅkharonti vedanaṃ vedanattāya saṅkhatam abhisaṅkharonti|| saññaṃ saññattāya saṅkhatam abhisaṅkharonti|| saṅkhāre saṅkhārattāya saṅkhatam abhisaṅkharonti|| viññāṇaṃ viññāṇatthāya saṅkhatam abhisaṅkharonti|| saṅkhatam abhisaṅkharontīti kho bhikkhave tasmā saṅkhārā ti vuccanti||

9 Kiñca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ vadetha|| || vijānātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā viññāṇan ti vuccati|| Kiñca vijānāti|| ambilam pi vijānāti|| tittakam pi vijānāti|| kaṭukam pi vijānāti madhukam[2] pi vijānāti|| khārikam pi vijānāti|| akhārikam pi vijānāti|| loṇakam pi vijānāti|| aloṇakam pi vijānāti|| vijānātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā viññāṇan ti vuccati||

10 Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati|| ||

11 Ahaṃ kho etarahi rūpena khajjāmi|| atītam paham[3] addhānam evam eva rūpena khajjiṃ[4] seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannena rūpena khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgataṃ rūpaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ anāgatam paham addhānaṃ evam eva rūpena khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannena rūpena khajjāmīti|| || So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

12 Ahaṃ kho etarahi vedanāya khajjāmi|| atītaṃ paham addhānám evam eva vedanāya khajjiṃ seyyathāpi etarahi

[1] B vuccati always [2] B madhuram
[3] B pāham always [4] B khajjaṃ always

paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pan anāgataṃ vedanam abhinandeyyaṃ anāgatam pahaṃ ac dhānam evam eva vedanāya khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etaral paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmīti|| || So iti paṭisaṅkhāy atītāya vedanāya anapekho hoti, anāgataṃ vedanaṃ nā bhinandati paccuppannāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāy nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|| ||

13 Ahaṃ kho etarahi saññāya khajjāmi

14 Ahaṃ kho[1] etarahi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi|| atītaṃ pahar addhānam evam eva saṅkhārehi khajjiṃ seyyathāpi etaral paccuppannehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi, ahaṃ ceva kho pan anāgate saṅkhāre abhinandeyyaṃ anagatam paham ac dhānam evam eva saṅkhārehi khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etaral paccuppannehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmīti So iti paṭisaṅ khāya atītesu saṅkhāresu anapekho hoti| anāgate saṅkhār nābhinandati| paccuppannānaṃ saṅkhārānam nibbidāy virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti ||

15 Ahaṃ kho etarahi viññāṇena khajjāmi|| atītam p addhānam evam eva viññāṇena khajjiṃ seyyathāpī etaral paccuppannena viññāṇena khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pan anāgatam viññāṇam abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham ad dhānam evam eva viññāṇena khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāp etarahi paccuppannena viññāṇena khajjāmīti|| || So it paṭisaṅkhāya atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekho hoti anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa viñ ñāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|| ||

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ v aniccam vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti|| ||

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etaṃ mama eso ham asmi eso m attāti|| ||

No etam bhante|| ||

17–19 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| ||

---

[1] Missing in S[1-3]

20 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||
Aniccam bhante ti|||
Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ va taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||
Dukkham bhante||
Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu tam samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||
No hetam bhante

21 Tasmātiha bhikkhāve yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgata-paccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ Netaṃ mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti, evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datthab-bam|||

22 Yā kāci vedanā pe||
23 Yā kāci saññā||
24 Ye keci saṅkhārā||
25 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccupannaṃ|| la|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ samma-ppaññāya datthabbaṃ||

26 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako apacināti[1] no ācināti[2]|| pajahati na upādiyati|| viseneti no usseneti[3]|| vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti[4]||

27 Kiñca apacināti no ācināti|| Rūpaṃ apacināti no ācināti|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ apaci-nāti no acināti||

28 Kiñcā pajahati na upādiyati|| Rūpaṃ pajahati na upādiyati|| Vedanaṃ[5]|| Saññaṃ[6]|| Saṅkhāre[5]|| Viññāṇaṃ pajahati na upādiyati|||

29 Kiñca viseneti na usseneti|| Rūpaṃ viseneti na usseneti|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ vise-neti na usseneti|||

---

[1] S^{1-3} apacinati (or apacinti) almost always
[2] S^{1} ācinati (or ācinti); S^{3} repeats apacinati
[3] B visineti no ussineti always
[4] B vidhu—sandhupeti always
[5] Complete in S^{1-3} [6] S^{1-3} Saññā here and further on

30 Kiñca vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| || Rūpaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| Vedanaṃ[1] || Saññaṃ[2] || Sāṅkhāre[1] || Viññāṇam vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| ||

31 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave[3] sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi|| viññāṇasmim pi nibbindati|| || Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti|| ||

32 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu nevācināti[4] na apacināti|| apacinitvā ṭhito neva pajahati na upādiyati pajahitvā ṭhito neva viseneti na usseneti|| visenetvā ṭhito neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| ||

33 Vidhūpetvā ṭhito kiñca nevācināti na apacināti|| apacinitvā ṭhito rūpaṃ nevācināti na apacināti|| apacinitvā ṭhito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ[5]|| saṅkhāre[1]|| viññāṇaṃ nevācināti na apacināti|| ||

34 Apacinitvā ṭhito kiñca neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā ṭhito rūpaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā ṭhito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati|| ||

35 Pajahitvā ṭhito kiñca neva viseneti na usseneti visenetvā ṭhito rūpaṃ neva vineseti na usseneti|| visenetvā ṭhito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ neva viseneti na usseneti|| ||

36 Visenetvā ṭhito kiñca neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti vidhūpetvā ṭhito rūpaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti vidhūpetvā ṭhito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| ||

37 Vidhūpetva ṭhito evaṃ vimuttacittaṃ[6] kho bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ sa-indakādevā[7] sabrahmakā sapajāpatikā ārakā va namassanti|| ||

---

[1] Complete in S1-3 [2] Omitted by S1-3
[3] S1-3 bhikkhu [4] So S1 only; S3 B novācināti
[5] S1-3 vedanā saññā [6] S3 vimuttaṃ cittaṃ
[7] So S3; S1 saindā; B saindadevā

38 Namo te purisājañña|| namo te purisuttama||
Yassa tenābhijānāma|| yam pi nissāya jhāyasīti|| ||

80 (8) *Piṇḍolyam*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme|| ||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā kismiñcid[1] eva pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇāmetvā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Kapilavatthuṃ[2] piṇḍāya pāvisi|| ||

3 Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena mahāvanaṃ tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya|| mahāvanaṃ ajjhogahetvā veluvalaṭṭhitāya mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi|| ||

4 Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi|| ||

5 Mayā kho bhikkhu saṅgho pavāḷho[3]|| santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesaṃ mamaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|| || Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|| ||

6 Evaṃ evaṃ santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesaṃ mamaṃ[4] apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|| || Seyyathāpi nāma bījānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|| ||

7 Evam eva santettha[5]|| pa|| tesaṃ mamaṃ[4] alabhantānaṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|| || Yaṃ nūnāhaṃ yatheva mayā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahīto evam eva[6] etarahi anuggaṇheyyaṃ bhikkhusaṅghanti|| ||

8 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkaṃ aññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya|| evam eva[7] Brahmaloke antarahito Bhagavato purato pātur ahosi|| ||

---

[1] S1-3 kismicid [2] S1-3 °vatthusmiṃ [3] B pabāḷho
[4] S1-3 mama [5] S1-3 yantettha omitting evam eva
[6] S1-3 evaṃ [7] B S3 evaṃ

9 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca || || Evam etam Bhagavā evam etaṃ Sugata Bhagavatā bhante bhikkhusaṅgho pavāḷho || ||

10 Santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesaṃ Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo || || Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaram apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo || ||

11 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imam dhammavinayaṃ || tesaṃ Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo || || Seyyathāpi nāma bījānam taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo

12 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesaṃ Bhagavantam alabhantānaṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo || ||

13 Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ || yatheva bhante [1] Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusangho anuggahīto evam evaṃ etarahi anugganhātu bhikkhusaṅghanti || ||

14 Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena || ||

15 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi || || [2]

16 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Nigrodhārāmo tenupasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi || nisajja kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāram abhisaṅkhāyi [3] yāthā te bhikkhū [ekavihakāya sārajjāyamānarūpā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkameyyuṃ ||

17 Te bhikkhū [4]] ekavihakāya sārajjāyamānarūpā [5] yena

---

[1] In S3 only [2] S1-3 °dhāyiṃsu [3] B °saṅkharoti
[4] The part between [ ] is missing in S1-3
[5] So S1-3; B ekadīhikāyasārajjamāna°; S1 °mānaṃ

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu || ||

11 Ekam antaṃ nisinne[1] kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad avoca || || Antam idaṃ bhikkhave jīvikānaṃ yad idaṃ piṇḍolyam || abhisāpāyaṃ[2] lokasmiṃ piṇḍolo vicarasi pattapāṇīti[3] taṃ ca kho evaṃ bhikkhave kulaputtā upenti atthavasikā atthavasaṃ paṭicca neva rājābhinītā na corābhinītā na iṇatthā na bhayatthā na jīvikā[4] pakatā || Api ca kho otiṇṇamhi[5] jātiyā jarāya[6] maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapareto[7] || appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antarakiriyā paññāyethāti || ||

19 Evam pabbajito cāyaṃ bhikkhave kulaputto so ca hoti abhijjhālu kāmesu tibbasārāgo vyāpannacitto paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo muṭṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito vibbhantacitto pākatindriyo || Seyyathāpi bhikkhave chavālātam[8] ubhato padittam majjhe gūthagataṃ neva gāme kaṭṭhattam[9] pharati nāraññe kaṭṭhattam pharati, tathūpamāham bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi gihibhogā ca parihīno sāmaññatthañca na paripūreti || ||

20 Tayo me bhikkhave akusalavitakkā kāmavitakko vyāpādavitakko vihiṃsavitakko || ime ca kho bhikkhave tayo akusalavitakkā kva[10] aparisesā nirujjhanti || || Catūsu vā[11] satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhita-citassa viharato animittaṃ vā samādhiṃ[12] bhāvayato || ||

21 Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alam eva animitto samādhi bhāvetuṃ || animitto bhikkhave samādhi bhāvito bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso || ||

22 Dve mā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyo bhavadiṭṭhi ca[13] vibhava-

---

1 S1-3 nisinnā 2 S1 °sāpoyyam; S3 °sāpeyyam
3 B carasi pattapaṇī
4 B ājivikā 5 B otiṇṇamha; S1-3 okiṇṇāmhi
6 S1-3 omit ya 7 B °tiṇṇā °paretā
8 So S1; S3 jvalātam; B savālataṃ (or chavo°)
9 S1-3 kaṭṭhaṭṭhaṃ further on kaṭṭhatthaṃ
10 S1 °vitakkataṃ; S3 °vitakkānam both omitting kva
11 Missing in S1-3 12 B S3 omit ṃ 13 Missing in B

diṭṭhi ca|| Tatra kho[1] bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako it paṭisañcikkhati Atthi nu kho[2] kiñci lokasmiṃ yam aham upādiyamāno na vajjavā assan ti||

23 So evam pajānāti Natthi nu kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ yam aham upādiyamāno na vajjavā assam[3]|| ahaṃ hi rupaññeva upadiyamāno upādiyeyyaṃ|| vedanaññeva[5] saññaññeva[5]|| saṅkhāre yeva[5]|| viññāṇaññeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyaṃ|| || Tassa me assa upādānapaccayā 'bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomassupāyāsā sambhaveyyuṃ|| || Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo assa|| ||

24 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|| ||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

25–28 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam saṅkhittaṃ[6]|| la||

29–30 Tasmātiha bhikkhave[7] evam passaṃ|| pa[8]|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti|| ||

81 (9) *Pārileyya*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ[9] viharati Ghositārāme|| ||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Kosambim[10] piṇḍāya pāvisi|| Kosambiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto sāmaṃ

---

1 Missing in S1-3

2 S1-3 add taṃ

3 S1-3 assanti so evam pajānāti

4 S1-3 ca

5 Complete in S1-3

6 S1-3 niccam vā° (complete

7 S1-3 insert Yaṃ kiñci rūpam° daṭṭhabbaṃ (as in 7. 2 25)

8 S1-3 insert sutavā ariyasārako° (as in 4 8–9)

9 B kosambhi° always

10 S1-3 kosambiyaṃ

senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya anāmantetvā upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ eko adutiyo cārikaṃ pakkāmi|| ||

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu acirapakkantassa Bhagavato yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Ānandaṃ etad avoca|| || Esāvuso Ānanda Bhagavā sāmaṃ senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya anāmantetvā upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko cārikam[1] pakkanto ti|| ||

4 Yasmiṃ āvuso samaye Bhagavā sāmaṃ senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya anāmantetvā upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ eko adutiyo cārikam pakkāmi[2] eko va Bhagavā tasmiṃ samaye viharitukāmo hoti na Bhagavā tasmiṃ samaye kenaci anubandhitabbo hotīti|| ||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Pārileyyakaṃ[3] tad avasari|| tatra sudam Bhagavā Pārileyyake viharati bhaddasālamūle|| ||

6 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamiṃsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu|| sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu|| ||

7 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantam Ānandam etad avocuṃ|| || Cirassaṃ sutā kho[4] no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammī kathā|| icchāma mayaṃ āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ kathaṃ sotun ti|| ||

8 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Pārileyyakaṃ bhaddhasālamūlaṃ[5] yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|| ||

9 Ekam antam nisinne[6] kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi|| ||

---

[1] All this from pakkāmi is missing in S1-3

[2] S1 pakkami; S3 pakkamati [3] B pāli° always

[4] S1-3 cirassutā, omitting kho

[5] S1 °mūlaṃ ekaṃ; S3 °mūlakaṃ [6] S1-3 nisinnā

10 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi || Katham nu kho jānato katham passato anantarā [1] āsavānaṃ khayo hotīti ||

11 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto parivitakkam aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi || Vicayaso desito bhikkhāve mayā dhammo | vicayaso desitā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā | vicayaso desitā sammappadhānā | vicayaso desitā cattāro iddhipādā | vicayaso desitāni pañcindriyāni | vicayaso desitāni pañcabalāni | vicayaso desitāni [2] sattabojjhaṅgāni [2] | vicayaso desito ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo Evaṃ vicayaso kho [3] desito bhikkhave [4] mayā dhammo || [5]

12 Evam vicayaso desite kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme | [6] atha panidhekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi | Kathaṃ nu kho jānato [7] katham passato [7] anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hotīti

13 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave jānato katham passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hoti |

14 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassavī || la || sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati | yā kho pana bhikkhave sā [8] samanupassanā saṅkhāro so [9] || So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavoti || Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā | tatojo [10] so saṅkhāro || Iti kho bhikkhave so pi kho saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno || sā pi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā || sā pi vedānā || [11] so pi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno || sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamup-

---

[1] S[1-3] add ya [2] B omits ni [3] Missing in S[3]
[4] Missing in S[1] [5] All the phrase is missing in B
[6] S[1-3] have desito . . . dhammo a mere repetition of the preceding phrase [7] S[1-3] insert va
[8] Missing in B [9] Missing in S[1-3] always
[10] S[1-3] tatopojo here only [11] Complete in S[1-3]

paññā|| || Evaṃ pi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hoti || ||

17 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati || yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| || So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo|| || Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| || Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno sā pi taṇhā pe|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| || Evaṃ pi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hoti

18 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati | na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati api ca kho attani rūpaṃ samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro ||

Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭicca samuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā [1] sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| || Evaṃ pi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hoti|| ||

19 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati na attani rūpaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| || Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| ||

So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo|| || Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| || Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato [2] paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi

[1] S[1-3] add -pe

[2] There is a gap in S[1] from attānaṃ (in 19, l. 3) to saṅ

taṇhā|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| || Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato|| la|| āsavānaṃ khayo hoti|| ||

20 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ|| na attani rūpam|| na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| ||

21 Api ca kho vedanam attato samanupassati|| api ca kho vedanāvantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani vedanaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati|| ||

22–23 Api ca kho saññaṃ|| [1] Api ca kho saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāravantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani saṅkhāre samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati|| ||

24 Api ca kho viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| api ca kho viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ|| api ca kho attani viññāṇam|| api ca kho viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| || Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno|| la|| kiṃpabhavo|| || Avijjā samphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| || Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā|| pe|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| || Evam pi[2] kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hoti|| ||

25 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na vedanam attato samanupassati|| na saññaṃ|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| ||[3]

Api ca kho evam diṭṭhi hoti|| so attā so loko|| so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammo ti|| ||

Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave sassatadiṭṭhi saṅkhāro so|| so pāna saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno|| pa|| || Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hoti|| ||

26 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3]

[2] Missing in S[1-3]

[3] All is complete in S[1-3]

vedanaṃ || na saññaṃ || na saṅkhāre || na viññāṇam attato samanupassati || na pi hevaṃ diṭṭhi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammo ti || ||[1] Api ca kho evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti No ca assaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi[2] na me bhavissatīti || ||

27 Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave ucchedadiṭṭhi saṅkhāro so || so pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo || || Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā || tatojo so saṅkhāro || Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco || la || Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hoti || ||

28 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati || na vedanaṃ na saññaṃ na saṅkkāre na viññāṇam attato samanupassati || la || na viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ[3] samanupassati || ||

Na pi evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammoti || na pi evam diṭṭhi hoti No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti || Api ca kho kaṅkhī hoti vicikicchi[4] aniṭṭhaṅgato[5] saddhamme || ||

29 Yā kho[6] pana sā bhikkhave kaṅkhitā vicikicchitā[7] aniṭṭhaṅgatā saddhamme saṅkhāro so || so pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo || || Avijjā samphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā || tatojo so saṅkhāro || Iti[8] kho bhikkhave so pi sankhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno || sā pi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā || sā pi vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā || so pi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno || sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā || ||

30 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayo hotīti || ||

---

[1] Much more complete in S[1-3] and occupying a large place
[2] B nābhavissam always [3] B attato
[4] S[1] vevikicchi; S[3] veci° [5] S[3] aniṭṭhāgato always
[6] Missing in S[1-3]
[7] B kaṅkhatā vicikicchatā; S[1] vevi°; S[3] veci° [8] B evaṃ

82 (10) *Puṇṇamā*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ || ||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase[1] puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto ajjhokāse nisinno hoti || ||

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca || Puccheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ kiñcid eva desaṃ sace me Bhagavā okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti || ||

Tena hi tvaṃ bhikkhu sake āsane nisīditvā puccha yad ākaṅkhasīti || ||

4 Evaṃ bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā sake āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantam etad avoca || Ime nu kho bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandhoti || ||

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā || seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho || la || viññāṇupādānakkhandhoti || ||

5 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi || ||[2] Ime kho pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā kimmūlakā ti || ||

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā chandamūlakā ti || ||

6 Pa ||[3] Taññeva nu kho bhante upādānaṃ te pañcupādānakkhandhā udāhu aññatra[4] pañcupādānakkhandehi[5] upādānan ti || ||

Na kho bhikkhu taññeva upādānaṃ te pañcupādānak-

---

[1] B inserts puṇṇāya
[2] B pucchi here only
[3] S¹⁻³ Sādhu° °apucchi
[4] S³ atthaññatra
[5] B pañcahi upā° always

khandhā nāpi aññatra[1] pañcupādānakkhandehi upādānaṃ|| api ca yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānan ti||

7 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| la|| uttarim pañhaṃ apucchi|||| Siyā pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavemattatā[2] ti||

Siyā bhikkhu ti Bhagavā avoca|| Idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evaṃ hoti, Evaṃrūpo siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ|| evaṃvedano siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ|| evaṃsaññī siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ| evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ anāgatam addhānaṃ|| evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgataṃ addhānaṃ|||| Evaṃ kho bhikkhu siyā pañcupādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavemattatā ti,

8 Sādhu bhante ti kho[3] so bhikkhu, pe,, uttarim pañham apucchi|| Kittāvatā nu kho khandhānaṃ khandhādhivacanan ti||

Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhandho; Yā kāci vedanā, yā kāci saññā,| ye keci saṅkhārā|| yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho|||| Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu khandhānaṃ khandhādhivacanan ti||

9 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu, pe, apucchi|||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti||||

Cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetu cattāro mahābhūtā paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya|||| Phasso hetu phasso paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| phasso hetu phasso paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya||

[1] S1-3 napi aññattha [2] S1-3 vemattā ti here only
[3] Missing in S1-3

phasso hetu phasso paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya. Nāmarūpaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti.

10 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu pe apucchi. Kathaṃ nu kho bhante sakkāyadiṭṭhi[1] hotīti.

Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme[2] avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ vedanaṃ pe saññaṃ saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāya diṭṭhi hotīti.

11 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu pe apucchi. Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotīti.

Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati na rūpavantaṃ vā[3] attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. na vedanaṃ na saññaṃ na saṅkhāre na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotīti.

12 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu pe apucchi. Ko nu kho bhante rūpassa assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ ko vedanāya ko saññāya ko saṅkhārānaṃ ko viññāṇassa assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇan ti.

Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa assādo. yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo, yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca[4] Yaṃ

---

[1] S[1-3] add vici (S[1] —vivi—) kicchi here only

[2] B inserts su

[3] S[1-3] omit vā everywhere

[4] Complete in S[1-3]

saññaṃ paṭicca. Ye saṅkhāre paṭicca ||[1] Yaṃ viññāṇam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo, yaṃ viññāṇam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavo, yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇan ti.

13 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañham apucchi. Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmim ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontīti.

Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ va sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netaṃ mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti. Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passsati. Yā kāci vedanā || pe. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca[2] saviññāṇake kaye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontīti.

14 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi. Iti kira bho rūpam anattā, vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇam anattā; anattakatāni kammāni katamattānaṃ[3] phusissantīti.

15 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto parivitakkaṃ aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ[4] idhekacco moghapuriso avidvā avijjāgato taṇhādhipateyyena[5] cetasā satthusāsanaṃ atidhāvitabbaṃ maññeyya. Iti kira bho rūpam anattā; vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ anattā anattakatāni

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3]

[2] B inserts pana

[3] B kammattānaṃ

[4] Missing in S[1-3]

[5] S[1-3] taṇhādhigatena

kammāni katamattānaṃ[1] phusissanti? [2] Paṭipucchā vinītā kho me tumhe bhikkhave tatra tatra tesu dhammesu ||

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññattha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti || ||

Aniccaṃ bhante || ||

17–19 Vedanā, Saññā, Saṅkhārā ...

20 Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti

Aniccaṃ bhante || ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti

Dukkhaṃ bhante ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me āttāti || ||

No hetam bhante

21 Tasmātiha la evaṃ passaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti ||

22 Dve Khandhā Taññeva Siyaṃ ||
Adhivacanam ca Hetunā
Sattā yena duve vuttā
Assāda-Viññāṇakena ca
Ete dasavidhā vuttā
Hoti bhikkhupucchāyāti [3]

Khajjaniyavaggo tatiyo
Tassuddānaṃ [4]

Assādo [5] dve Samudayā [6]
Arahantehi [7] apare dve
Sīhā [8] Khajjani Piṇḍolyaṃ [9]
Pārileyyena [10] Puṇṇamāti

---

1 S1-3 katamanattānaṃ ; B kappattānaṃ
2 B phusissantīti
3 In B only
4 B Tatru°
5 S1-3 assādā
6 B samudayo
7 S1-3 arahante (S3 -ntā)
8 S3 Sīho
9 S1-3 piṇḍolyo
10 B pāli°

CHAPTER IV THERAVAGGO CATUTTHO

83 (1) *Anando*

1 Evam me sutam ekam samayam āyasmā Ānando Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme || [1]

2 Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi Āvuso bhikkhavo ti ||

Āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum ||

Āyasmā Anando etad avoca

3 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantaniputto [2] amhākam navakānam satam bahūpakāro hoti so amhe iminā ovādena ovadati Upādāya āvuso Ānanda asmīti hoti no anupādāya

4 Kiñca upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya ||

Rūpam upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya Vedanam || Saññam Sankhāre Viññāṇam upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya ||

5 Seyyathāpi āvuso Ānanda itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko [3] ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udakapatte [4] sakam mukhanimittam paccavekkhamano upādāya passeyya no anupadāya Evam eva kho āvuso Ānanda rūpam upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya vedanam saññam saṅkhāre viññāṇam upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya ||

6 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Ānanda Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti ||

Aniccam āvuso || [5]

7–10 Vedanā pe Saññā Saṅkhāra Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti ||

Aniccam āvuso || [5]

11 Tasmātiha || pa

12 Evam passam pa nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti || ||

13 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto amhākam

[1] B sāvatthi only

[2] S[1-3] Mantāṇi° always (S[1] Mantāṇī° here only)

[3] B °jātiyo [4] S[1-3] udapatte [5] S[1-3] add yam panāniccam°

navakānaṃ satam bahūpakāro hoti || || So amhe iminā ovādena ovadati || idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato[1] Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisameto ti || ||[2]

84 (2) *Tisso*

1 Savatthi || ārāme ||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evam āroceti || Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo || disā pi me na pakkhāyanti || dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti || thīnamiddhaṃ ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati || anabhirato ca brahmacariyaṃ carāmi hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti || ||

3 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu || ||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocuṃ || Āyasmā bhante Tisso Bhagavato pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evam āroceti || || Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo || disā pi me na pakkhāyanti || dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti || thīnamiddhaṃ ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati || anabhirato ca brahmacariyaṃ carāmi || hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti || ||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi || || Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Tissaṃ bhikkhum āmantehi || Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa āmantetīti || ||

6 Evam bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Tisso tenupasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Tissam etad avoca || || Satthā tam āvuso Tissa āmantetīti || ||

7 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Tisso tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi || ||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Tissam Bhagavā etad avoca || || Saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Tissaṃ sam-

---

[1] B panāyasmato [2] B °samitoti

bahulānaṃ bhikkhūnam evam ārocesi || || Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo | la | hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti || ||

Evaṃ bhante || ||

9 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe avigatarāgassa [1] avigatachandassa [2] avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigatapariḷāhassa avigatataṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti || ||

Evaṃ bhante

10–13 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetaṃ Tissa hoti yathā taṃ rūpe avigatarāgassa || [3] vedanāya || saññāya || saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa | pe tesaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti || ||

Evaṃ bhante || ||

14 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetaṃ Tissa hoti yathā taṃ | saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa || [4] viññāṇe avigatarāgassa [2] avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigatapariḷāhassa avigatataṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti || ||

Evaṃ bhante

15 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetaṃ Tissa hoti yathā taṃ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa [5]

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe vigatarāgassa [6] vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigatapariḷāhassa vigatataṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti || ||

No hetaṃ bhante ||

17 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetaṃ Tissa hoti yathā taṃ rūpe vigatarāgassa || vedanāya || saññāya || saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa || viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa

---

[1] S^{1-3} avīta° [2] S^3 avīgata°

[3] S^3 avīta° [4] So all the MSS. (S^3 has avīta°)

[5] So all the MSS. without even one —pe— or | la | and further on (18) likewise [6] S^3 vīta° always

vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigatapariḷāhassa vigatataṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti || ||

No hetam bhante || ||

18 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetaṃ Tissa hoti yathā taṃ viññāṇe vigātarāgassa || ||

19 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti || ||

Aniccam bhante || ||

20-23 Vedanā || pe || Saññā || Saṅkhārā || Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti || ||

Aniccam bhante || ||[1]

24 Tasmā ti ha || la ||

25 Evam passam || pa || nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti ||

26 Seyyathāpassa[2] Tissa dve purisā eko puriso amaggakusalo eko puriso maggakusalo || Tam enaṃ[3] so amaggakusalo puriso amum maggakusalam purisaṃ maggaṃ puccheyya || so evaṃ vadeyya Evaṃ[4] bho purisa ayam maggo || tena muhuttam gaccha || tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi dvidhāpathaṃ ||[5] tattha vāmaṃ muñcitvā dakkhiṇaṃ gaṇhāhi || tena muhuttam gaccha || tena[6] muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi tibbaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ || || Tena muhuttaṃ gaccha tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi mahantam ninnaṃ pallalaṃ || Tena muhuttam gaccha || tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi sobbham papātaṃ || || Tena muhuttaṃ gaccha || tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi samam bhūmibhāgaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ || ||

27 Upamā kho myāyaṃ[7] Tissa katā atthassa viññāpanāya ayaṃ cevettha attho || ||

28 Puriso amaggakusalo ti kho Tissa puthujjanassetaṃ adhivacanaṃ || || Puriso maggakusaloti kho Tissa Tathāgatassetam[8] adhivacanam arahato sammāsambuddhassa || ||

29 Dvidhāpatho ti kho Tissa vicikicchāyetam adhivaca-

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3] [2] B seyyathāpi [3] S[1-3] ena
[4] B ehi [5] B dvedhā°
[6] S[1-3] gacchantena instead of gaccha || tena
[7] S[3] omits ṃ [8] B °assa taṃ

naṃ|| || Vāmamaggo ti kho Tissa aṭṭhaṅgikassetam micchāmaggassa adhivacanaṃ seyyathīdam micchādiṭṭhiyā|| la|| micchāsamādhissa|| Dakkhiṇamaggo ti kho Tissa ariyassetam aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanaṃ| seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhiyā| la| sammāsamādhissa|| ||

30 Tibbo vanasaṇḍo ti kho Tissa avijjāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ|| || Mahantaṃ ninnaṃ pallalanti kho Tissa kāmānaṃ etam adhivacanaṃ| Sobbho papāto ti kho Tissa kodhūpāyāsassetam adhivacanaṃ[1] Samo bhūmibhāgo ramaṇīyo ti kho Tissa nibbānassetam adhivacanaṃ|| ||

31 Abhirama Tissa abhirama Tissa aham ovādena aham anuggahena aham anusāsaniyāti[2] ||

32 Idam avoca Bhagavā attamano āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditi

85 (3) *Yamako*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme ||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Yamakassa nāma bhikkhuno evarūpam pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti|| || Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti|| ||

3 Assosuṃ kho sambahulā bhikkhū Yamakassa kira nāma bhikkhuno evarūpam pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ|| || Tathāham| maraṇā ti|| ||[3]

4 Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkamiṃsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu|| sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu|| ||

5 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Yamakam etad avocuṃ|| || Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigatam upannaṃ|| || Tathāham

---

1 S[3] kodhūpāyassetaṃ

2 So S[1-3] (S[3] °anuggehena) B °Tissa aham āmisāmamānussāsaniyāti

3 This number is missing in B

Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti|| ||

6 Evaṃ kho haṃ [1] āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmi | yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti || ||

7 Mā āvuso Yamaka evam avaca | mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi || na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ || [2] na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya Khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇa ti || ||

8 Evam pi kho āyasmā Yamako tehi bhikkhūhi vuccamāno thāmasāparāmāsā[3] abhinivissa voharati | | Tathāham[4] Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti || ||

9 Yato[5] kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhiṃsu āyasmantaṃ Yamakam etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetuṃ || atha kho[6] te bhikkhū uṭṭhāyāsanā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasankamiṃsu || upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avocuṃ || || Yamakassa nāma āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno evarūpam pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigatam uppannaṃ | | Tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmi | yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇāti || || Sādhāyasmā Sāriputto yena Yamako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti || ||

10 Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṇhībhāvena|| ||

11 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkami || upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhiṃ sammodi || la|| ||

12 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Yamakam etad avoca|| || Saccaṃ kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpam pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ|| || Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmi|| yathā

---

[1] B Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ°

[2] B abbhācikkhanahi° °abbhācikkhanaṃ

[3] S[1-3] parāmassa (S. p. 46 n. 1) [4] S[1-3] tathāhantaṃ

[5] S[1-3] yatho [6] Missing in S[1-3]

khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maranā ti|| ||

13 Evaṃ khvāham [1] āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti|| ||

14 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka [2] rupaṃ niccam vā aniccaṃ vā||

Aniccam āvuso|| || [3]

15-18 Vedanā| pe|| saññā, saṅkhārā|, viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam āvuso|| || [3]

19 Tasmātiha|| pa||

20 Evam passaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti|| ||

21 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetam avuso|| ||

22-26 Vedanaṃ|| pe|| [4] saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetam avuso|| ||

27 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpasmiṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetam āvuso|| ||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetam āvuso|| ||

28 Vedanāya|| aññatra vedanāya|| ||

29 Saññaya|| aññatra saññāya|| ||

30 Saṅkhāresu [5] aññatra saṅkhārehi|| ||

31 Viññāṇasmim tathāgatoti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetaṃ āvuso|| ||

Aññatra viññāṇā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetaṃ āvuso|| ||

32 Taṃ kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Rupā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā [6] viññāṇaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetaṃ āvuso|| ||

---

[1] S1-3 evañcakhoham [2] S1 inserts eva; S3 evaṃ
[3] Complete in S1-3 [4] Complete in B [5] S1-3 saṅkhāre
[6] B rupaṃ vedanaṃ sāññaṃ saṅkhāre

33 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka ayaṃ so arūpī avedano asaññī asaṅkhāro aviññāṇo tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|| [1]

No hetaṃ āvuso|| ||

34 Ettha ca te [2] āvuso Yamaka diṭṭheva dhamme saccato thetato [3] tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno|| kallaṃ nu te taṃ veyyākaraṇam Tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmi | yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

35 Ahu kho [4] me tam āvuso Sāriputta pubbe aviddasuno pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigatam idaṃ ca paṇāyasmato [5] Sāriputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā taṃ ceva pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigatam pahīnaṃ dhammo ca me abhisameto ti|| || [6]

36 Sace tam āvuso Yamaka evam puccheyyuṃ|| || Yo so āvuso Yamaka bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo so kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā kiṃ hotīti| evam puṭṭho tvam āvuso Yamaka kinti vyākareyyāsīti|| ||

37 Sace maṃ āvuso evam puccheyyuṃ Yo so° °kiṃ hotīti [7] evam puṭṭho ham [8] āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyaṃ| | Rūpaṃ kho āvuso aniccaṃ yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkham yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ niruddhaṃ tam atthagataṃ| | Vedanā Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam aniccaṃ yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ niruddhaṃ tad atthagatan ti|| ||

Evam puṭṭho aham āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyanti|| ||

38 Sādhu sādhu āvuso Yamaka tena hāvuso Yamaka upamaṃ te karissāmi etasseva atthassa bhiyyosomattāya ñāṇāya|| || [9]

39 Seyyathāpi āvuso Yamaka gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aḍḍho [10] mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkhasampanno|| tassa kocid eva puriso uppajjeyya anatthakāmo ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo jīvitā voropetukāmo|| tassa

---

[1] S[1-3] omit samanupassasī ti [2] S3 etthavato

[3] S[1] tathato ; S3 tatthato

[4] S[1-3] omit param maraṇāti ahu kho

[5] S[1-3] paname āyas° [6] S[1-3] omit me B abhisamito ti

[7] Complete in B ; the whole from evam puṭṭho° is missing in S[1-3] faulty, I think, not by abbreviation

[8] B aham always [9] B °mattaññāṇāya [10] B addho

evam assa Ayaṃ kho gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkhasampanno nāyaṃ sukaro[1] pasayha jīvitā voropetuṃ|| yaṃ nūnāhaṃ anupakhajja jīvitā voropeyyan ti|| || So taṃ gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya Upaṭṭhaheyyantaṃ bhanteti|| tam enaṃ so[2] gahapati vā gahapātiputto vā upaṭṭhāpeyya||[3] so upaṭṭhaheyya pubbuṭṭhayī[4] pacchānipātī kiṃkārapatissāvī manāpacārī pīyavādī|| || Tassa so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā mittato[5] pi naṃ daheyya suhajjato pi naṃ daheyya tasmiñca vissāsaṃ āpajjeyya|| yadā kho āvuso tassa purisassa evam assa Saṃvissattho[6] kho myāyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā ti|| atha naṃ rahogataṃ viditvā tiṇhena satthena jīvitā voropeyya|| ||

40 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Yadā pi[7] so puriso amuṃ gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā upasaṅkamitvā evam āha Upaṭṭhaheyyaṃ tam bhante ti|| tadā pi so vadhako va[8]|| vadhakañ ca pana santaṃ na aññāsi Vadhako me ti|| ||

41 Yadā pi so upaṭṭhāti pubbuṭṭhāyi pacchānipātī kiṃkārapatissāvī manāpacārī pīyavādī[9] tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakañca pana santam na aññāsi Vadhako me ti|| ||[10]

42 Yadā pi naṃ rahogataṃ viditvā tiṇhena satthena jīvitā voropeti tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakañca pana santaṃ na aññāsi Vadhako me ti|| ||

Evaṃ āvuso ti|| ||

43 Evam eva kho āvuso assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| || Vedanaṃ|| || Saññaṃ|| || Saṅkhāre|| || Viññāṇam

---

[1] S[1-3] nabyāsukaro [2] S[1-3] tameso
[3] S[1-3] upaṭṭhaheyya [4] S[1] pubbaṭṭhāyī here only
[5] S[1.3] cittato [6] B visāsaṃ° °vissaṭṭho [7] B hi
[8] S[3] ca here and further on [9] S[1-3] add ti
[10] This paragraph is repeated in B

attato samanupassati viññāṇavantam vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇam viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānam|| ||

44 So aniccaṃ rūpam Aniccaṃ rūpan ti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| || aniccaṃ vedanaṃ Aniccā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| || aniccaṃ saññaṃ|| || anicce saṅkhāre Aniccā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| || aniccaṃ viññānaṃ Aniccaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

45 Dukkham rūpaṃ Dukkham rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| || dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ|| || dukkhaṃ saññaṃ|| || dukkhe saṅkhāre|| || dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

46 Anattaṃ rūpam Anattaṃ [1] rupan ti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| || anattaṃ vedanaṃ|| || anattaṃ saññaṃ|| || anatte saṅkhāre|| || anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ Anattaṃ vinnāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

47 Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ Saṅkhataṃ rūpan ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| || saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ|| || saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ|| || saṅkhate saṅkhāre|| || saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

48 Vadhakaṃ rupaṃ Vadhakaṃ rūpan ti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| || vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ|| || vadhakaṃ saññaṃ|| vadhake sankhāre Vadhakā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| || vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ Vādhakaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

49 So rūpaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭāti Attā me ti|| || vedanaṃ|| || saññaṃ|| || saṅkhāre|| || viññāṇaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti|| || Tassime pañcupādānakkhandhā upetā [2] upādiṇṇā dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti|| ||

50 Sutavā ca kho āvuso ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī|| la|| sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānam|| na attani rūpam|| na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ|| || Na vedanaṃ|| || Na saññaṃ|| || Na saṅkhāre|| || Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati|| || na viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ|| na attani vā viññāṇaṃ|| na viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ|| ||

---

[1] B anattā [2] B upentā further on anupentā

51 So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ Aniccaṃ rūpan ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| || Aniccaṃ vedanaṃ|| || Aniccaṃ saññaṃ|| || Anicce saṅkhāre|| || Aniccam viññāṇam Aniccaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| ||

52 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpan ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| || Dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ|| || Dukkhaṃ saññaṃ|| || Dukkhe saṅkhāre|| || Dukkham viññāṇaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ||

53 Anattaṃ rūpam Anattaṃ rūpan ti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| || Anattam vedanaṃ|| || Anattaṃ saññaṃ|| || Anatte saṅkhāre|| || Anattaṃ viññāṇam Anattā viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| ||

54 Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ Saṅkhataṃ rūpan ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| || Saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ|| || Saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ|| || Saṅkhate saṅkhāre|| || Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇam Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ||[1]

55 Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ Vadhakaṃ rupan ti yathābhutaṃ pajānāti|| || Vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ|| || Vadhakaṃ saññaṃ|| || Vadhake saṅkhāre|| || Vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ Vadhakaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| ||

56 So rūpaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhiṭṭhāti[2] Attā me ti|| || Vedanaṃ|| || Saññaṃ|| || Saṅkhāre|| || Viññāṇaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti|| || Tassime upādānakkhandhā anupetā anupadiṇṇā dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya saṃvattantīti|| ||

57 Evaṃ hi te āvuso Sāriputta honti||[3] yesaṃ āyasmantānam tādisā sabrahmacārino[4] anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā|| idañ ce pana me āyasmato Sāriputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti|| ||

58 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano āyasmā Yamako āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitam abhinandīti|| ||[5]

---

[1] S1-3 omit 53, 54 without any sign of abbreviation; but their corresponding 46, 47 were in S1-3 as well as in B

[2] S1-3 na adhi° [3] B evam etaṃ āvuso° °hoti

[4] S1-3 yesamāyasmantā (S1-taṃ) disāyabrahmacāriyo.

[5] This ending paragraph is not to be found in B

86 (4) *Anurādho*

1 Evaṃ me sutaṃ|| [1] ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kuṭāgārasālāyaṃ|| ||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavato avidūre araññakuṭikāyaṃ viharati|| ||

3 Atha kho sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāyasmā Anurādho tenupasaṅkamiṃsu|| [2] upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Anurādhena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu|| sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu|| ||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantam Anurādham etad avocuṃ|| || Yo so āvuso Anurādha tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tāthāgato [3] imesu catūsu [4] ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti|| || Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇa ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| ||

5 Evaṃ vutte [5] Anurādho te aññatitthiye paribbājake etad avoca|| || Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi [6] catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti|| || Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||

6 Evaṃ vutte te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantam Anurādham etad avocuṃ|| || So [7] cāyam bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito|| thero vā pana bālo avyatto ti|| ||

7 Atha kho [8] aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantam Anurādham navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmiṃsu|| ||

---

[1] Missing in B [2] S1-3 °upasaṅkami [3] S1 insert na
[4] S1-3 insert pi [5] S3 vutto ; the whole phrase missing in B
[6] S1-3 aññatrimehi [7] S1-3 Yo here and further on
[8] S3 inserts tesaṃ

8 Atha kho āyasmato Anurādhassa acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi|| || Sa ce kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttariṃ pañham puccheyyuṃ|| [1] kathaṃ vyākaramāno nu [2] khvāhaṃ tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānaṃ vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assaṃ na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyaṃ dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākareyyaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto [3] gārayhaṃ ṭhānam āgaccheyyāti|| ||

9 Atha kho āyasmā Anurādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|| ||

10 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Idhāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato avidūre araññakuṭikāyaṃ viharāmi|| || Atha kho bhante sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamiṃsu|| la|| mam etad avocuṃ|| || Yo so āvuso Anurādha tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato imesu catūsu ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā ti|| ||

11 Evam vuttāham bhante te [4] aññatitthiye paribbājake etad avoca|| || [5] Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ [6] tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi ṭhānehi paññāyamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||

12 Evaṃ vutte bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbajakā mam etad avocuṃ|| || So cāyam bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito thero vā pana bālo avyatto ti|| ||

13 Atha kho mam bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkamiṃsu|| ||

---

1 B uttaripuccheyyuṃ here and further on

2 B na here and further on

3 vādānuvādo here and further on

4 Missing in S^{1-3}

5 So B; S^{1-3} avocuṃ

6 Missing in S^{1-3}

14 Tassa mayham bhante acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi|| || Sa ce kho mam te aññatitthiyā paribbajakā uttarim pañham puccheyyum|| katham vyākaramāno nu khvāham tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assam na ca Bhagavantam abbhācikkheyyam dhammassa cānudhammam vyākareyyam na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayham ṭhānam āgaccheyyāti|| ||

15 Tam kim maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| la|| ||

16 Tasmā ti ha|| pa||

17 Evam passam|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti|| ||

18 Tam kim maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpam tathāgato ti samanupassasītī|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

Vedanam|| pe|| || Saññam|| || Saṅkhāre|| || Viññāṇam tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

19 Tam kim maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpasmim tathāgatoti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetam bante|| ||

Vedanāya|| pe|| aññatra vedanāya|| Saññāya|| pe|| aññatra saññāya|| || Saṅkhāresu|| aññatra saṅkārehi|| || Viññāṇasmim tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

Aññatra viññāṇā tathagato ti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

20 Tam kim maññasi Anurādha|| ayam so arūpī avedano asaññī asaṅkhāro aviññāṇo tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

21 Ettha ca te Anurādha diṭṭhevadhamme saccato thetato tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno|| kallam nu te tam veyyākaraṇam Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto tam tathāgato aññatra imehi

catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti[1] Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| na hoti|| hoti ca na ca hoti|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||[2]

No hetam bhante|| ||

22 Sādhu sādhu Anurādha pubbe cāham Anurādha etarahi ca dukkhañceva[3] paññāpemi dukkhassa ca nirodhanti|| ||

87 (5) *Vakkali*

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe|| ||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Vakkali kumbhakāranivesane viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno|| ||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upaṭṭhāke āmantesi|| || Etha[4] tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha|| || Vakkhali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno|| so[5] Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatīti|| || Evam ca vadetha Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|| ||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| || Upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdimsu|| ||

5 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum|| || Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati|| evañ ca pana[6] vadeti Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|| ||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena|| ||

6 Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkami|| ||

---

[1] S^{1-3} paññāpeyya
[2] More complete in S^{1-3}
[3] B dukkhasaccañca
[4] S^{1-3} atha
[5] S^{1-3} omit so
[6] S^{1-3} omit pana

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Vakkali Bhagavantaṃ dūrato āgacchantaṃ|| disvāna mañcake samadhosi|| ||[1]

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim etad avoca|| || Alaṃ Vakkali mā tvaṃ mañcake samadhosi|| santimāni āsanāni paññattāni tatthāhaṃ nisīdissamīti|| || Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane|| ||

9 Nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim etad avoca|| || Kacci te Vakkali khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti|| paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no abhikkamo ti|| ||

Na me bhante khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ|| bāḷhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|| ||

10 Kacci te Vakkali na kiñci kukkuccaṃ na koci vippaṭisāroti|| ||

Taggha me bhante anappakaṃ kukkuccaṃ anappako ca vippaṭisāro ti||

11 Kacci pana taṃ[2] Vakkali attā sīlato na upavadatīti|| ||

Na kho mam bhante attā sīlato[3] upavadatīti|| ||

12 No ce[4] kira tam Vakkali attā sīlato upavadati|| atha kiñci[5] te kukkuccaṃ ko ca vippaṭisāro ti|| ||

Cirapaṭikāham bhante Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamitukāmo natthi ca me kāyasmiṃ tāvatikā balamattā|| yāyāhaṃ[6] Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkameyyan ti|| ||

13 Alaṃ Vakkali kiṃ te iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena|| || Yo kho[7] Vakkali dhammam passati so mam passati|| yo maṃ passati so dhammam passati|| || Dhammaṃ hi Vakkali passanto maṃ passati maṃ passanto dhammam passati|| ||

14 Taṃ kiṃ maññāsi Vakkali|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

---

[1] So B; S[1] samañcopi, S3 samavopi (S. p. 125, n. 2)
[2] S[1-3] tvaṃ
[3] S3 inserts na here and further on
[4] B ca
[5] S[1-3] kasmiñca, and S[3] omits ko ca
[6] B yāvatāhaṃ
[7] Omitted by S[1-3]

Aniccaṃ bhante|| || [1]

Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ va aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| || [2]

15–16 Tasmā ti|| || Evaṃ passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

17 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā yena Gijjhakūṭo pabbato tena pakkāmi|| || [3]

18 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantassa Bhagavato upaṭṭhāke āmantesi|| || Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakam āropetvā yena Isigilipassakālasilā[4] tenupasaṅkamatha|| kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso antaraghare kālam kattabbaṃ maññeyyā ti|| ||

19 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ mañcakam āropetvā yena Isigilipassakālasilā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu|| ||

20 Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ ca rattiṃ taṃ ca divasāvasesaṃ[5] Gijjhakūṭe pabbate vihāsi|| ||

21 Atha kho dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu|| la|| ekam antam aṭṭhaṃsu|| ||

22 Ekam antaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetīti|| ||

23 Aparā devatā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca|| || So hi nūna[6] bhante suvimutto vimuccissatīti|| ||

24 Idam avocuṃ tā devatāyo|| || Idaṃ vatvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyiṃsu|| ||

25 Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū āmantesi|| || Etha tumhe bhikkhave yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā Vakkalim bhikkhum evaṃ vadetha|| || Suṇāvuso[7] Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3] [2] Less abridged in B

[3] B tenupasaṅkami [4] B isigilipassaṃ always S[1-3] isigilissa

[5] B divāvasesaṃ [6] S[1-3] insert so always [7] B inserts tvaṃ

dvinnaṃ ca devatānaṃ|| imam āvuso rattiṃ dve devatāy(abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappam Gijjhakūṭam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhaṃsu|| || Ekam antaṃ ṭhitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetīti|| || Aparā devatā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca|| || So hi nūna bhante vimutto vimuccissatīti|| || Bhagavā ca taṃ āvuso Vakkali evam āha|| || Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi Vakkali apāpakaṃ te maraṇam bhavissati apāpikā kālakiriyāti|| ||

26 Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkamiṃsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim etad avocuṃ|| || Suṇāvuso Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ dvinnañ ca devatānan ti|| ||

27 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upaṭṭhāke āmantesi|| || Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakā oropetha kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso ucce āsane nisīditvā tassa Bhagavato sāsanam sotabbam maññeyā ti|| ||

28 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim mañcakā oropesuṃ[1]|| ||

29 Imaṃ āvuso rattim dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā|| la|| ekam antaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu|| || Ekam antaṃ ṭhitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetīti|| || Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || So hi nūna bhante suvimutto vimuccissatīti|| || Bhagavā ca tam āvuso Vakkali[2] evam āha|| || Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi apāpakan te maraṇam bhavissati[3] apāpikā kālakiriyā ti|| ||

30 Tena hāvuso mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha|| || Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evañca vadeti[4] || || Rūpam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi|| ||

---

[1] B voro° [2] B Vakkaliṃ [3] S[1-3] bhavissatīti [4] B vadetha

Vedanā aniccā tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| pe|| ||[1]
Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| ||[1]
Viññāṇām aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmīti|| ||

31 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā pakkamiṃsu|| ||

32 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantesu tesu bhikkhūsu sattham āharesi[2]|| ||

33 Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu|| ||[3] Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocuṃ|| || Vakkali bhante bhikkhu[4] ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ ca vadeti|| || Rūpam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi||[5] yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmī|| || Vedanā|| Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| || Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me[6] tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmīti|| ||

34 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi|| || Āyāma bhikkhave yena Isigilipassakālasilā[7] tenupasaṅkamissāmi||[8] yattha Vakkalinā[9] kulaputtena sattham āharitan ti|| ||

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ|| ||

35 Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Isigilipassakālasilā tenupassaṅkami|| ||

36 Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ dūrato va mañcake vivattakkhandhaṃsemānaṃ|| ||

---

[1] Complete in B [2] S1-3 āhāresi [3] Complete in S1-3
[4] Missing in B [5] B kamāmi; this part is abridged in S1-3
[6] S 1-3 te and S3 repeats natthite
[7] S1-3 °passa° and in 35 °passaṃ° as B [8] B °issāma
[9] B adds ma

37 Tena kho pana samayena dhumāyitattaṃ timirāyitattaṃ gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ‖ gacchati pacchimaṃ disaṃ gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ gacchati uddham [1] gacchati adho [1] gacchati anudisaṃ‖‖ [2]

38 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi‖‖ Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etam [3] dhumāyitattam timirāyitattaṃ gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ‖ la‖ gacchati anudisanti‖‖

Evam bhante‖‖

39 Eso kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññāṇam samannesati [4] Kattha Vakkalissa kulaputtassa viññāṇam patiṭṭhitan ti‖‖

40 Apatiṭṭhitena ca bhikkhave viññāṇena Vakkali kulaputto parinibbuto ti‖‖

88 (6) *Assaji*

1 Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe‖‖

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Assaji Kassapakārāme [5] viharati ābhādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno‖‖

3 Atha kho āyasmā Assaji upaṭṭhāke āmantesi‖‖ Etha tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha‖ upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha‖ Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno‖ so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati‖ [6] evañca vadetha Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti‖‖

4 Evam āvuso ti te bhikkhū āyasmato Assajissa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā [7] tenupasaṅkamiṃsu‖ upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu‖‖

5 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocuṃ‖‖ Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko‖ pa‖ Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti‖‖

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena‖‖

---

[1] B adds disaṃ [2] S¹⁻³ add gacchati [3] B evaṃ
[4] B samandesati [5] S3 kassapa ārāme [6] S¹ vandatīti
[7] Missing in S3 from etha tumhe āvuso (by mistake)

6 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Assaji tenupasaṅkami|| ||

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Assaji Bhagavantaṃ dūrato āgacchantaṃ|| disvāna mañcake[1] samadhosi|| ||[2]

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Assajissa etad avoca|| || Alam Assaji mā tvaṃ mañcake samadhosi|| santimāni āsanāni paññattāni tatthāhaṃ nisīdissāmīti|| ||

9 Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane|| nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Assajim etad avoca|| || Kacci te Assaji khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ|| la|| paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no abhikkamo ti|| ||

10 Na me bhante khamanīyaṃ|| la|| abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|| ||

11 Kacci te Assaji na kiñci kukkuccaṃ na koci vippaṭisāro ti|| ||

Taggha me bhante anappakaṃ kukkuccaṃ anappako vippaṭisāroti|| ||

12 Kacci pana taṃ[3] Assaji attā sīlato na upavadatīti|| ||[4]

Na kho maṃ bhante attā sīlato upavadatīti|| ||

13 No ce kira taṃ Assaji attā sīlato upavadati atha kiñca te kukkuccaṃ ko ca vippaṭisāro ti|| ||

Pubbe khvāhaṃ[5] bhante gelaññaṃ[6] passambhetvā passambhetvā kāyasaṅkhāre vippatisārī[7] viharāmi|| so taṃ[8] samādhiṃ na paṭilabhāmi|| tassa mayhaṃ bhante taṃ samādhiṃ appaṭilabhato evaṃ hoti no no[9] ca khvāhaṃ[10] parihāyāmīti|| ||

14 Ye te Assaji samaṇabrāhmaṇā samādhisārakā samādhisāmaññā tesan taṃ samādhiṃ[11] appaṭilabhataṃ evaṃ hoti no cassu mayaṃ parihāyāmā ti|| ||

15–18 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Assaji rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|| ||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| || pe||

---

1 S1-3 mañcako here only
2 S1-3 have distinctly samañcopi here and further on
3 B kicci°; S1-3 °te 4 S1-3 upavadantīti 5 B svāhaṃ
6 B gelaññe 7 Missing in B 8 B so haṃ
9 S3 does not repeat no 10 B svāhaṃ 11 S1-3 samādhi

19 Viññāṇaṃ|| pa||

20 Tasmātiha|| pa||

21 Evam passaṃ|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti|| ||

22 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti|| anajjhositā ti [1] pajānāti|| anabhinanditāti pajānāti|| || Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti|| anajjhositāti pajānāti|| anabhinanditā ti pajānāti|| || Adukkham asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccā ti pajānāti|| la|| anabhinanditāti pajānāti|| ||

23 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati|| || Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati|| || Adukkham asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati|| ||

24 So kāyapariyantikaṃ [2] vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti|| || Jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti|| || Kāyassa bhedā uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavissantīti pajānāti|| ||

25 Seyyathāpi Assaji telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiṃ ca paṭicca telapadīpo jhāyeyya|| tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya|| || Evam eva kho Assaji bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti|| jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti|| || Kāyassa bhedā uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavissantīti pajānātīti|| ||

89 (7) *Khemo*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Kosambiyaṃ viharanti Ghositārāme|| ||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Khemako Badarikārāme viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno [3] || ||

---

[1] S[1] anajjhāsitā always, S[3] here only [2] B inserts ce

[3] This word and the sequel is missing in S[3], which substitutes evam āhaṃsu kacci te avuso khamanīyam kacci yāpanīyam kacci dukkhā vedanā gilāno (mistake of copyist)

3 Atha kho therā bhikkhū sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhitā āyasmantaṃ Dāsakam āmantesuṃ|| || Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi|| || Therā taṃ āvuso evam āhamsa|| || Kacci te āvuso khamanīyam kacci yāpanīyaṃ kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikammanti no abhikkamanti|| paṭikammosānam paññāyati no abhikkamoti|| ||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dasako therānam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ etad avoca|| || Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu|| || Kacci te āvuso khamanīyaṃ|| la|| no abhikkamo ti|| ||

5 Na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ|| || la|| || abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|| ||

6 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca|| || Khemako avuso bhikkhu evam āha|| || Na me āvuso khamanīyam|| la|| abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|| ||

7 Ehi tvaṃ āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama||[1] upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi|| || Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evam ahaṃsu|| || Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ[2] vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassasīti|| ||

8 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānam bhikkhūnam paṭissutvā yenayasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu|| || Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyatthīdaṃ|| rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| || Imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānam vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassatīti|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] °kamatu [2] B attaṃ always

9 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham [1] āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmīti|| ||

10 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca|| || Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evam āha|| || Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ va attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmīti|| ||

11 Ehi tvaṃ āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamītvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi|| || Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhando No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati|| tenāyasmā Khemako arahaṃ khīṇāsavo ti|| ||

12 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnam paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako|| pa|| therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu|| || Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| || No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānam vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati|| tenahāyasmā Khemako arahaṃ khīṇāsavo ti|| ||

13 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| Imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi||[2] na camhi arahaṃ khīṇāsavo|| || Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham [3] asmīti ca na [4] samanupassāmī ti|| ||

---

[1] S[1] khohaṃ ; S[3] āyasmāhaṃ
[2] S[1-3] °ssāmīti
[3] S[1] ayamāham
[4] B na ca

14 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū|| pa|| there bhikkhū etad avoca||| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evam āha||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi|| na camhi arahaṃ khīṇāsavo||| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigataṃ ayam aham asmīti na ca samanupassāmiti|||[1]

15 Ehi tvaṃ āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesi||| Rūpam asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanam||[2] Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||[2] Viññāṇam asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi[3] kim etam asmīti vadesīti|||

16 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānam bhikkhūnam paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakam etad avoca||| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam ahaṃsu||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesi||| Rūpam asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhare|| Viññāṇam asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesīti|||

17 Alaṃ āvuso Dāsaka kiṃ imāya sandhāvanikāya āharāvuso daṇḍam aham eva yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamissāmīti|||

18 Atha kho āyasmā Khemako daṇḍam olumbha yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā therehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi|| sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

[1] This paragraph exists in S3; but included between ( ), viz., erased from °passāmīti in the preceding till samanu in this

[2] Complete in S1-3

[3] S3 vadesīti, the remainder wanting

19 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ therā bhikkhū etad avocuṃ || || Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesi || || Rūpam asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi || Vedanaṃ || pe || Saññaṃ || Saṅkhāre || Viññāṇam asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi || || Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesīti || ||

20 Na khvāham āvuso rūpam asmīti vadāmi || || Na vedanaṃ || || Na saññaṃ || || Na saṅkhāre || || Na [1] viññāṇam || napi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi || || Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi || || [2]

21 Seyyathāpi āvuso uppalassa vā padumassa vā puṇḍarīkassa vā gandho [3] || Yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya Pattassa gandhoti Vaṇṇassa [4] gandho pi Kiñjakkhassa [5] gandho ti vā sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti || ||

No hetam āvuso || ||

Yathā katham panāvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti || ||

Pupphassa gandhoti kho āvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti || ||

22 Evam eva khvāham āvuso na rūpam asmīti vadāmi na pi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadāmi || || Na vedanam || Na saññam || Na saṅkhāre || Na viññāṇam asmīti vadāmi na pi annatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi || || Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi || ||

23 Kiñcāpi āvuso ariyasāvakassa pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahīnāni bhavanti || atha khvassa [6] hoti yeva pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato [7] Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato || || so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī [8] viharati || || Iti rūpam iti rūpassa samudayo iti

---

[1] S¹-³ insert pi [2] S¹-³ omit samanu

[3] Omitted by S¹-³ [4] S¹-³ vaṇṭassa, ṭ being erased in S¹

[5] S¹ kijjhakkhassa; B kiñcakkharāya

[6] S¹ khoassa; S³ khossa [7] S¹-³ aṇu° always

[8] So B always; S¹ udayabbyānu°; S³ udayabyānu° here;

rūpassa atthagamo|| || Iti vedanā|| || Iti saññā|| || Iti sankhārā|| || Iti viññāṇaṃ|| iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||

24 Tassimesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo [1] pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātaṃ gacchati|| ||

25 Seyyathāpi āvuso vatthaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ malaggahitaṃ tam enaṃ sāmikā rajakassa anuppadajjuṃ|| tam enaṃ rajako ūse [2] vā khāre vāgomaye vā samaṃ madditvā [3] acche udake vikkhāleti|| ||

26 Kiñcāpi taṃ hoti vatthaṃ parisuddhaṃ pariyodātaṃ|| atha khvassa hoti yo ca [4] anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato|| tam enaṃ rajako sāmikānaṃ deti|| tam enaṃ sāmikā gandhaparibhāvite karaṇḍake nikkhipanti| yo pissa hoti anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato so pi samugghātaṃ gacchati|| ||

27 Evaṃ eva kho āvuso kiñcāpi ariyasāvakassa pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahīnāni bhavanti|| atha khvassa hoti yo ca [5] pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato|| so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| || Iti vedanā|| || Iti saññā|| || Iti saṅkhārā|| || Iti viññāṇaṃ|| iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|| || Tassa imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātaṃ gacchati|| ||

28 Evaṃ vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ etad avocuṃ|| || Na kho pana mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Khe-

further on, S^1 udayabyayānu; S^3 °byāyānu, the first ā being erased

[1] S^{1-3} ye

[2] B use usa° always

[3] B sammadhitvā

[4] Missing in S3

[5] S^1 ye°; S3 yeva

makam vihesā apekhā pucchimha||[1] api cāyasmā Khemako pahoti tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānīkatuṃ|| ||

29 Tayidaṃ āyasmatā Khemakena tassa Bhagavato sāsanam vitthārena ācikkhitaṃ desitaṃ paññāpitaṃ paṭṭhapitam vivaṭaṃ vibhattaṃ [2] uttānīkatanti|| ||

30 Idam avoca āyasmā Khemako|| attamanā therā bhikkhū āyasmato Khemakassa bhāsitam abhinanduṃ|| ||

31 Imasmiñ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne saṭṭhimattānam therānam bhikkhūnam anupādāya āsavehi cittāni muccimsu āyasmato Khemakassa cāti|| ||[3]

90 (8) *Channo*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|| ||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Channo[4] sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallaṇā vuṭṭhito avāpuranam ādāya vihārena vihāram upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca|| || Ovadantu mam āyasmanto therā anusāsantu mam āyasmantā therā karontu me āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti|| ||

3 Evaṃ vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Channam[5] etad avocuṃ|| || Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ|| vedanā aniccā|| saññā aniccā|| saṅkhārā aniccā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| || Rūpam anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam anattā|| || Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti|| ||

4 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahosi|| || Mayham pi kho etam evaṃ hoti|| || Rūpam aniccaṃ|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| || Rūpaṃ anattā||

---

[1] So B; S1-3 vihesāpekhā āpucchimhā
[2] B vivaritaṃ vibhajitaṃ
[3] S1-3 Khemakassāti
[4] B Chando in the first six numbers, afterwards Channo
[5] S1-3 puts therā bhikkhū after āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ

vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam|| ||[1] Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti|| ||

5 Atha ca [2] pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbūpadhipaṭinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati [3] paritassanā|| upādānam uppajjati paccudāvattati mānasam|| atha ko [4] carahi me attāti|| na kho panetaṃ dhammam passato hoti [5]|| || Ko nu kho me tathā dhammaṃ deseyya yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti|| ||

6 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahosi|| || Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme|| satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ|| pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammaṃ desetuṃ yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyaṃ|| || Atthi ca me āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā visaṭṭhi [6] yaṃ nūnāham yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan ti|| ||

7 Atha kho āyasmā Channo senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Kosambi-Ghositārāmo yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi|| pa|| ||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Channo āyasmantam Ānandam etad avoca|| || Ekam idāham āvuso Ānanda samayam Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharāmi Isipatane Migadāye|| || Atha khvāham āvuso sāyaṇhasamayaṃ patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito avāpūraṇam ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ [7] upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avocaṃ [8]|| || Ovadantu mam āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti|| ||

9 Evaṃ vutte mam āvuso therā bhikkhū etad avocuṃ|| || Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| || Rūpam anattā|| || la|| || viññāṇam anattā|| || Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti|| ||

10 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi|| || Mayham pi kho

---

[1] S¹-³ repeat aniccā and anattā every time
[2] Missing in S¹-³ [3] B nādhimuccati [4] S¹-³ kho always
[5] B na kho panevaṃ dhammaṃ passatoti [6] S¹-³ visaṭṭhiṃ
[7] B inserts upasaṅkami [8] B avoca; S³ avocuṃ

etam evam hoti Rūpam aniccam|| pa|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| || Rūpam anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam anattā|| sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti|| ||

11 Atha ca pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbūpadhipaṭinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati[1] na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati paritassanā|| upādānaṃ uppajjati paccudāvattati mānasaṃ|| atha ko carahi me attā ti|| na kho panetaṃ dhammam passato hoti[2]|| || Ko[3] nu kho me tathā dhammaṃ deseyya yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti|| ||

12 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi|| || Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānanda Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme|| satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammaṃ desetuṃ yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyaṃ|| || Atthi ca me āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā visaṭṭhi yaṃ nunāhaṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan ti|| ||

13 Ovadatu maṃ āyasmā Ānando anusāsatu maṃ āyasmā Ānando karotu me āyasmā Ānando dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāham dhammam passeyyan ti|| ||

14 Ettakena pi mayam[4] āyasmato Channassa attamanā|| api nāma tam[5] āyasmā Channo āvi[6] akāsi khilam pabhindi|| odahāvuso Channa sotam|| bhabbo[7] si[8] dhammaṃ viññātun ti|| ||

15 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa tāvatakeneva[9] uḷāram pītipāmujjam uppajji[10]|| || Bhabbo kirasmi dhammaṃ viññātun ti|| ||

16 Sammukhā me taṃ āvuso Channa Bhagavato sutaṃ sammukhā ca[11] paṭiggahitaṃ Kaccānagottam bhikkhum ovadantassa|| || Dvayanissito khvāyaṃ Kaccāna[12] loko

---

[1] S[1] nappassīdati; S[3] na sampasīdati
[2] B paneva dhammam passato
[3] S[1-3] kho
[4] B mayhaṃ
[5] S[1-3] abhiraddhāmakkham instead of apināmataṃ
[6] S[1-3] āvim
[7] B bhindi, perhaps chindi
[8] B tvaṃ
[9] S[1-3] tāvatakodeva
[10] B uppajjati
[11] Missing in S[1-3]
[12] S[1-3] Kaccāyana always

yebhuyyena atthi tañceva natthī tañ ca||| Lokasamudayaṃ kho Kaccāna yathābhūtam sammappaññaya passato yā loke natthitā sā na hoti|| loka nirodhaṃ kho [1] Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loke atthitā sā [2] na hoti||| Upāyupādānābhinivesavinibandho khāyaṃ [3] Kaccāna loko yebhuyyena|| tañcāyam upāyupādānaṃ cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā [4] na upeti na upādiyati|| nādhiṭṭhāti [5] Attā me ti||| Dukkham eva uppajjamānam uppajjati dukkhaṃ niruddhamānaṃ nirujjhatīti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati aparapaccayā ñāṇam evassa ettha hoti||| Ettāvatā kho Kaccāna sammādiṭṭhi hoti|||

17 Sabbam atthīti kho Kaccāna ayam eko anto|| Sabbam natthīti ayaṃ dutiyo anto||| Ete te Kaccāna ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti||| Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||| Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

18 Evam etam [6] āvuso Ānanda hoti [7] yesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ tādisā [8] sabrahmacāriyo anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā|| idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato Ānandassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisameto ti|||

91 (9) *Rāhulo* (1) [9]

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavan-

---

[1] Missing in B [2] Missing in S1-3

[3] S1-3 °dānā (S3-danā-) vinivesanakhandho kho yaṃ

[4] B °nusayaṃ [5] S3 na adhiṭṭhāti [6] S1-3 Evañcate

[7] S1-3 honti [8] S1-2 āyasmantādisā

[9] This sūtra and the next are mere repetitions of the two last suttas (21 and 22) of the XVIIIth Saṃyutta (Rāhula) in the Nidāna-vaggo, entitled there A n u s a y a and A p a g a t a m (see Vol. II. pp. 252–3)

am etad avoca|| || Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti|| ||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5–7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe|| || Yā kaci saññā|| || Ye keci saṅkhārā|| pe|| ||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ va bahiddhā va|| pa|| || Sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama Neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati|| ||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti|| ||

92 (10) *Rāhulo* (2).

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ārāme|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkara-mamaṃkara-mānāpagataṃ [1] mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan ti|| ||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ|| pe||[2] yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|| ||

5–7 Yā kāci vedanā|| || Yā kāci saññā|| || Ye keci saṅkhārā|| ||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atītānagatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| evam etaṃ

---

[1] S[1-3] omit ṃ [2] Less abbreviated in B

yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|| ||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evam passato imasmiñca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca [1] sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānāpagatam [2] mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatik-kantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan ti|| ||

Theravaggo catuttho [3]||
Tatruddānam bhavati|| ||[4]
Ānando Tisso Yamako||
Anurādho ca Vakkali||
Assajī Khemako Channo|| [5]
Rāhulo apare duve [6]||
Vaggo tena pavuccati|| ||[7]

Chapter V Pupphavaggo [8] Pañcamo

93 (1) *Nadī*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| || voca|| ||

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nadī pabbateyyā ohāriṇī duraṅ-gamā sīghasotā|| || Tassā ubhosu tīresu [9] kāsā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ [10] ajjholambeyyuṃ|| || Kusā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ ajjholambeyyum|| || Babbajā [11] ce pi jātā assu|| te nam ajjholambeyyuṃ|| || Bīraṇā ce pi jātā assu|| te nam ajjholambeyyuṃ|| || Rukkhā ce pi jātā assu|| te nam ajjholambeyyuṃ|| ||

4 Tassā puriso sotena vuyhamāno kase ce pi gaṇheyya te palujjeyyuṃ|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanam āpajjey-ya|| || Kuse ce pi gaṇheyya|| ||[12] Babbaje ce pi gaṇheyya|| ||[12] Bīraṇe ce pi gaṇheyya|| ||[12] Rukkhe ce pi gaṇheyya|| te

1 S^{1-3} vā
2 S^{1-3} ahiṃ° mamiṃ° here and before
3 S^{1-3} °vaggo samatto
4 B Udānam instead of Tatr°
5 B Assajī Khemo Dāsako Channo
6 S^{1-3} dveti
7 S^{1-3} omit vaggo° °ti
8 B Buddha-vaggo
9 S^{1-3} ubhato tīre
10 S^{1-3} na or naṃ
11 B pabbajā always
12 Complete in S^{1-3}

palujjeyyuṃ|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanam āpajjeyya|| ||

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| || Tassa taṃ rūpam palujjati|| so tato nidānam anayavyasanam āpajjati|| ||

6–8 Vedanaṃ|| || Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| ||

9 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| || Tassa taṃ viññāṇam palujjati|| so tato nidānam anayavyasanam āpajjati|| ||

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||[1]

11–14 Vedanā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| || Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pe||

16 Evam passaṃ|| || pe|| || nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

94 (2) *Puppham* (or *Vaddham*)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| || voca|| ||

3 Nāham bhikkhave lokena vivadāmi loko ca[2] mayā vivadati|| || Na bhikkhave dhammavādī kenaci lokasmiṃ vivadati|| ||

4 Yam bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi tam Natthī ti vadāmi|| || Yam bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi tam Atthīti vadāmi|| ||

5 Kiñca[3] bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yam ahaṃ[4] Natthīti vadāmi|| ||

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3] [2] B va; S[1-3] insert kho bhikkhave
[3] S[1-3] Kiñci [4] S[1] yaṃmyahaṃ; S[3] yaṃmayhaṃ

6 Rūpam bhikkhave niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ aviparināmadhammaṃ natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ|| aham pi taṃ Natthīti vadāmi|||

7–9 Vedanā||[1] Saññā| pe|| Sankhārā||||[1]

10 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ aviparināmādhammaṃ natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi taṃ Natthīti vadāmi|||

11 Idaṃ [2] kho bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam yam aham pi [3] Natthīti vadāmi|||

12 Kiñca bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam yam aham Atthīti vadāmi|||

13 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ viparinamadhammam atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi taṃ Atthīti vadāmi|||

14–16 Vedanā aniccā|| la|||

17 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ viparināmadhammam atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi tam Atthīti vadāmi|||

18 Idaṃ [2] kho bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam yam aham pi [3] Atthīti vadāmi|||

19 Atthi bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yaṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati [4] abhisameti|| abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā [5] ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajeti uttānīkaroti|||

20 Kiñca [6] bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yaṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti|||

21 Rūpam bhikkhave loke lokadhammo taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānī karoti||| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatena evam ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne paṭṭhiyamāne vivari-

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3] [2] B inserts ca

[3] B inserts taṃ here, omitting yaṃ

[4] S[1-3] abhisambuddhoti [5] B inserts taṃ

[6] B kiñci here only

yamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānīkayiramāne na jānāti na passati || tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantaṃ kinti karomi || ||

22 Vedanā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo || pe ||

23 Saññā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo || ||

24 Saṅkhārā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo || ||

25 Viññānam bhikkhave loke lokadhammo taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti || abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti || || Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatena evam ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne paṭṭhapiyamāne vivariyamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānīkayiramāne na jānāti na passati || tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi || ||

26 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uppalam vā padumaṃ vā puṇḍarīkaṃ vā udake jātam udake samvaddhaṃ[1] udakā accugggamma ṭhāti[2] anupalittam udakena || ||

27 Evam eva kho bhikkhave Tathāgato loke samvaddho lokam abhibhuyya viharati anupalitto lokenāti || ||

95 (3) *Pheṇam*

1 Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Ayojjhāyaṃ[3] viharati Gaṅgāya nadiyā tire || ||

2 Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi || ||[4]

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayaṃ Gaṅgā nadī mahantaṃ phenapiṇḍam āvaheyya[5] || || tam enaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya || || Tassa tam[6] passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya || kiñhi siyā bhikkhave pheṇapiṇḍe sāro || ||

4 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpam atītānāgatam paccuppannam || pe || yaṃ dūre santike vā || tam

---

[1] B °vuddham (or buddham), further on °vaddho; S[3] °vaṭṭaṃ [2] B ajjuggamma tiṭṭhantaṃ
[3] S[3] ayojjhāyayaṃ; B ayujjhāyaṃ [4] Complete in S[1-3]
[5] S[1-3] ava° [6] In B only always

bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva[1] khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati|| asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi bhikkhave rūpe sāro|||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye thullaphusitake deve vassante udake bubbuḷam[2] uppajjati ceva nirujjhati ca|| tam enaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya|| tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave udakabubbuḷe sāro|||

6 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā|| pe|| yā dūre santike vā|| tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave vedanāya sāro|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gimhānaṃ pacchime māse ṭhite majjhantike kāle marīcikā[3]|| tam enaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya|| pa|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave marīcikāya sāro|||

8 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kāci saññā|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso sāratthiko sāragavesi sārapariyesanaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhārim[4] ādāya vanam paviseyya|| so tattha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandham ujuṃ navaṃ akukkajātaṃ[5]|| tam enam mūle chindeyya mūle chetvā agge chindeyya agge chetvā pattavaṭṭiṃ vinibbhujeyya|| so tassa pattavaṭṭiṃ vinibbhujanto[6] pheggum pi nādhigaccheyya kuto sāraṃ|||

10 Tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso

---

[1] S1-3 rittaṃkaññeva
[2] B pubbuḷham always
[3] B ṭhita° maricikā; S1-3 °marīci phandati
[4] B kutariṃ
[5] B akukkujakajātam
[6] S1-3 nibbhujjeyya-nibbhujanto

upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya || kiñhi siyā bhikkhave kadalikkhandhe sāro || ||

11 Evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci sankhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā || pa || ye dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati || tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati || kiñhi siyā bhikkhave saṅkhāresu sāro || ||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave māyākāro vā māyākārantevāsī vā mahāpathe[1] māyaṃ vidaṃseyya || tam enaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya || || Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya || kiñhi siyā bhikkhave māyāya sāro || ||

13 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam || pa || yaṃ dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati || || Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati || kiñhi siyā bhikkhave viññāṇe sāro[2] || ||

14 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati || vedanāya pi || saññāya pi || saṅkhāresu pi || viññāṇasmim pi nibbindati || || Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti || pe[3] || || Nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti ||

15 Idam avoca Bhagavā idaṃ vatvāna[4] Sugato athāparam etad avoca Satthā || ||

Pheṇapiṇḍūpamam rūpaṃ || vedanā bubbuḷupamā[5] ||
Marīcikūpamā saññā || saṅkhārā kadalūpamā ||
Māyūpamañca viññāṇaṃ || dīpitādiccabandhunā[6] || 1 ||

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati[7] || yoniso upaparikkhati ||
rittakaṃ tucchakaṃ hoti[8] || yo nam passati yoniso || 2 ||

---

[1] S[1-3] cātummahāpathe
[2] B adds || pa ||
[3] More complete in S[1-3]
[4] S[1-3] vatvā
[5] B pubbuḷhasamā
[6] B desitādiccabandunā
[7] S[1-3] taṃ nijjhāti
[8] S[1-3] hohi

Imañca kāyam ārabbha [1]|| bhūripaññena desitaṃ||
pahānā [2] tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ|| rūpam passatha chaḍḍitaṃ [3]|| 3 ||

Āyu usmāca viññāṇaṃ|| yadā kāyaṃ jahantimaṃ||
apaviddho tadā seti|| parabhattam acetanaṃ|| 4 ||

Etādisāyaṃ [4] santāno|| māyāyam bālalāpinī||
Vadhako eso akkhāto|| sāro ettha na vijjati|| 5 ||

Evaṃ khande avekkheyya [5]|| bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo||
divāvāya divārattiṃ|| sampajāno paṭissato|| 6 ||

Jaheyya sabbasaññogaṃ [6]|| kareyya saraṇattano [7]||
Careyyādittasīso va|| patthayaṃ accutam padan ti [8]|| 7 |||

96 (4) *Gomayam*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ārāme|| Atha kho aññataro°|| nisīdi [9]|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| ||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpam [10] niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam aviparināmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā yā vedanā [11] niccā dhuvā sassatā aviparināmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|| ||

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā yā saññā|| pe|| ||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci saṅkhārā ye saṅkārā niccā dhuvā sassatā aviparināmadhammā sassatisamaṃ [12] tatheva ṭhassanti|| ||

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ

---

[1] S¹-³ Yoimañca kāyaṃ gārayhaṃ [2] B pahānaṃ
[3] B chaṭṭitam [4] S¹-³ °seyyaṃ [5] B pave°
[6] S¹-³ pajahe sabbasaṃyogaṃ [7] S¹-³ saraṇam attano
[8] S¹-³ padaṃ —ti (S³ tī)— [9] B has Sāvatthi only
[10] Omitted by S¹-³ here and in 9
[11] S¹-³ omit yā vedanā and further on yā saññā
[12] B sassatidhammam here only

niccam dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tattheva ṭhassatīti || ||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yam rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati || ||

10–13 Natthi bhikkhu kāci vedanā || || kāci saññā || keci saṅkhārā [1] || || kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ [2] niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti || ||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ gomayapiṇḍaṃ pāṇinā gahetvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca || ||

15 Ettako pi kho bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati || ||

16 Ettako ce pi bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho abhavissa nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo || na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya || || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettako pi attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo || tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya || ||

17 Bhūtapubbāham bhikkhu rājā ahosiṃ khattiyo muddhāvasitto || tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa catūrāsīti nagarasahassāni ahesuṃ Kusāvatīnāma-rājadhānipamukhāni || ||

18 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti pāsādasahassāni ahesuṃ Dhammapāsādapamukhāni || ||

19 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti kūṭāgārasahassāni ahesuṃ Mahābyūhakuṭāgārapamukhāni || ||

20 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti pallaṅkasahassāni ahesuṃ || dantamayāni sāramayāni sovaṇṇamayāni rūpiyamayāni [3] goṇakatthatāni paṭikatthatāni paṭalikatthatāni [4] kadalimigapava-

---

[1] More complete in S1-3 [2] S1-3 omit yaṃ viññāṇaṃ
[3] Missing in B [4] Missing in S1-3

rapaccattharaṇāni sa-uttaracchadanāni [1] ubhato lohitakūpadhānāni || ||

21 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti nāgasahassāni ahesuṃ || sovaṇṇālaṅkārāni sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni uposathanāgarājapamukhāni || ||

22 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti assasahassāni ahesuṃ || sovaṇṇālaṅkarāni sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālāpaṭicchannāni Valāhakaassarājapamukhāni || ||

23 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti rathasahassāni ahesuṃ || sovaṇṇālaṅkārāni sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Vejayantarathapamukhāni || ||

24 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti maṇisahassāni ahesuṃ maṇiratanapamukhāni || ||

25 Tassa mayham bhikkhu || pa || caturāsīti itthisahassāni ahesuṃ || Subhaddādevīpamukhāni || ||

26 Tassa mayham bhikkhu || pa || caturāsīti khattiyasahassāni ahesuṃ anuyantāni [2] pariṇāyakaratanapamukhāni || ||

27 Tassa mayham bhikkhu || pa || caturāsīti dhenusahassāni ahesuṃ dukulasandanāni [3] kaṃsupadhāraṇani || ||

28 Tassa mayham bhikkhu || pa || caturāsīti vatthakoṭisahassāni ahesuṃ khomasukhumāni koseyyasukhumāni kambalasukhumāni kappāsikasukhumāni || ||

29 Tassa mayham bhikkhu || pa || caturāsīti thālipākasahassāni ahesuṃ || sāyam [4] pātam bhattābhihāro abhiharīyittha || ||

30 Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nagarasahassānam ekaññeva taṃ nagaraṃ hoti yam aham tena samayena ajjhāvasāmi Kusāvatī rājadhānī || ||

31 Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pāsādasahas-

[1] B °chadāni [2] S[1-3] anuyuttāni
[3] S[1] dūlasandanāni; S[3] dukulasandatāni; B dukulasandhāni [4] S[1-3] sāya

sānam eko yeva so pāsādo hoti yam aham tena samayena ajjhāvasāmi Dhammo pāsādo || ||

32 Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā kuṭāgārasahassānam ekaññeva taṃ [1] kūṭāgāraṃ hoti yam ahaṃ tena samayena ajjhāvasāmi Mahābyūhaṃ kūṭāgāraṃ [2] || ||

33 Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pallaṅkāsahassānam eko yeva so pallaṅko hoti yam ahaṃ tena samayena paribhuñjāmi dantamayo vā sāramayo vā sovaṇṇa mayo vā rūpiyamayo vā || ||

34 Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nāgasahassānam eko yeva so nāgo hoti || yam aham tena samayena abhirūhāmi Uposatho nāgarājā || ||

35 Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā assasahassānam eko yeva so asso hoti || yam ahaṃ tena samayena abhirūhāmi Valāhaka-assarājā [3] || ||

36 Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā rathasahassānam eko yeva so ratho hoti || yam ahaṃ tena samayena abhirūhāmi Vejayanto ratho || ||

37 Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā itthisahassānam ekā yeva sā itthi hoti || yā maṃ [4] tena samayena paccupaṭṭhāti [5] Khattiyāni vā Velamikā vā [6] || ||

38 Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā vatthakoṭisahassānam ekaññeva taṃ vatthayugam hoti yam ahaṃ tena samayena paridahāmi khomasukhumaṃ vā koseyyasukhumaṃ vā kambalasukhumam vā kappāsikasukhumaṃ vā || ||

39 Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā thālipākasahassānam eko yeva so thālipāko hoti yato nāḷikodanaparamam bhuñjāmi tadūpiyañca supeyyaṃ || ||

40 Iti kho bhikkhu sabbe te saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vipariṇātā || ||

41 Evam aniccā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam adhuvā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam anassāsikā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā || ||

---

[1] Missing in S¹⁻³ [2] S¹⁻³ °ro [3] S¹⁻³ valāho°
[4] S¹⁻³ yamahaṃ [5] S3 paccuṭṭhānāti
[6] So B; S¹⁻³ khattiyāvāvelamikā ||

42 Yāvañcidam bhikkhu alam eva sabbesu saṅkhāresu nibbinditum alaṃ virajjituṃ alaṃ vimuccitun ti || ||

97 (5) *Nakhāsikam*

1-2 Sāvatthi || [1]

3 Ekam antam nisinno, kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca || ||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati || ||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci[2] vedanā || pe ||[3]

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā || ||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci saṅkhārā || ||[3]

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti || ||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati || ||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā || pe || kāci saññā || || keci sankhārā || pe || kiñci viññāṇam yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti || ||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyam paṃsum āropetvā tam bhikkham etad avoca || ||

15 Ettakam pi kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati || || Ettakaṃ ce pi[4] bhikkhu rūpam abhavissa niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ || na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya || || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ || tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya || ||

---

[1] S [1-3] taṃyevanidānaṃ [2] S3 kañci
[3] Complete in B [4] S[1-3] etta (S[1] ettha-) kiñcāpi

16 Ettikā [1] pi kho bhikkhu vedanā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā aviparināmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|| || Ettikā cepi [2] bhikkhu vedanā abhavissa niccā dhuvā sassatā aviparinamadhammā|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya|| || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave ettikā pi vedanā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā aviparināmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|| ||

17 Ettikā pi kho bhikkhu saññā natthi|| pe||

18 Ettakā pi kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā aviparināmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassanti|| ||[3] Ettakā ce pi bhikkhu saṅkhārā abhavissaṃsu [4] niccā dhuvā sassatā aviparināmadhammā|| nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhayāya|| || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakā pi saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā aviparināmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|| ||

19 Ettakam pi kho [5] bhikkhu viññāṇam natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam aviparināmadhammam sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|| || Ettakaṃ ce pi kho [6] bhikkhu viññāṇam abhavissa niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ aviparināmadhammaṃ nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya|| || Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi viññāṇam natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam aviparināmadhammam||[7] tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|| ||

20 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi bhikkhu|| || Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Vedanā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| || Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

---

[1] B ettakā always [2] Omitted by S[1-3] always

[3] B ṭhassati [4] S[1-3] abhaviṃsu

[5] Omitted by S[1-3] [6] B omits ce S[1-3] omits kho

[7] S[1] insert here sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati dukkhakkhāyāya, which in S[3] is reduced to sassatisamaṃ ṭhatheva ṭhassati (tasmā° being also omitted by S[3])

Aniccaṃ bhante|| ||

21 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu|| ||

22 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

98 (6) *Suddhikam* (or *Samuddakam*)

1–2 Savatthi||[1]

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| ||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rupaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ asssatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|| ||

5–8 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā|| pe|| kāci saññā|| || keci saṅkhārā|| ||

Kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti|| ||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpam yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sattatisamam tatheva ṭhassati|| ||

10–13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| kāci saññā|| keci saṅkhārā|| kiñci viññāṇam yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamam tatheva ṭhassatīti|| ||

99 (7) *Gaddula* (or *Bhaddula*) (1)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||[2]

3 Anamataggāyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānam sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ|| ||

4 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ mahāsamuddo ussussati vissussati na bhavati|| natvevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|| ||

5 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ Sineru pabbatarājā ḍayhati[3] vinassati na bhavati|| na tvevāham bhikkhave

---

[1] Omitted by S[1-3]

[2] Tatra-voca is in S[1-3] only here and further on

[3] S[1-3] uddayhati in this and the next number

avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhasaṃyojanānam sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyam vadāmi|| ||

6 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yam mahāpathavī ḍayhati vinassati na bhavati|| na tvevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇānam sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|| ||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho daḷhe khīle vā thambhe vā upanibaddho tam eva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī|| la|| sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| || So rūpaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| vedanaññeva|| la|| saññaññeva|| saṅkhāre yeva viññāṇaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| || So rūpam anuparidhāvam anuparivattaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| la|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam anuparidhāvam anuparivattaṃ na parimuccati rūpamhā|| na parimuccati vedanāya|| na parimuccati saññāya|| na parimuccati saṅkhārehi|| na parimuccati viññāṇamhā|| na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi na parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|| ||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī|| la|| sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| la|| na [1] vedanaṃ|| || na saññaṃ|| || na saṅkhāre|| || na viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantaṃ vā [1] attānam na attani vā [1] viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmiṃ vā [1] attānaṃ|| || So rūpaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhare|| viññaṇam nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati|| || So rūpam anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti|| ||

---

[1] Omitted by S[1-3]

100 (8) *Gaddula* (2)

1–2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Anamataggāyam bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānam taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsārataṃ|||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho daḷhe khīle vā thambe vā upanibaddho|| so gacchati ce pi tam eva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi tam eva khīlaṃ vā thambaṃ vā upatiṭṭhati|| nisīdati ce pi taṃ eva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upanisīdati|| nippajjati ce pi tam eva khīlam vā thambhaṃ vā upanippajjati|||[1]

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassati||| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassati||| So gacchati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe[2] upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upatiṭṭhati|| nisīdati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanisīdati|| nippajjati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanippajjati|||

6 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ Dīgharattaṃ idaṃ cittaṃ saṃkiliṭṭham rāgena dosena mohenā ti||| Cittasaṃkilesā[3] bhikkhave sattā saṃkilissanti|| cittavodānā[4] sattā visujjhanti|||

7 Diṭṭhaṃ vo bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittanti|||

Evam bhante|||

Tam pi kho bhikkhave caranaṃ nāma[5] cittaṃ citteneva cintitaṃ|| tena pi kho bhikkhave caraṇena cittena cittaññeva cittataraṃ|||

8 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ|| Dīgharattam idam[6] cittaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenāti||| Cittasaṃkilesā[7] bhikkhave sattā saṃkilissanti cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti|||

---

[1] This phrase is omitted by S[1-3] which have only nipajjati so written [2] S[1-3] add va or ca

[3] S[1-3] Cittaṃ saṃ° [4] S[1] cittaṃ vo° [5] Omitted by S[1-3]

[6] S[1-3] cidaṃ [7] S[1] citte saṃkilesā

9 Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekanikāyam pi samanupassāmi evaṃcittaṃ yathayidam bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā te pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā citteneva cittatā|| ||[1] Tehi pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatehi pāṇehi cittaññeva cittataraṃ|| ||

10 Tasmātiha bhikkhave bhikkhunā[2] abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittam paccavekkhitabbaṃ Dīgharattam idaṃ cittaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenāti|| || Cittasaṃkilesā bhikkhave sattā saṃkilissanti|| cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti|| ||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rajako vā cittakārako vā[3] rajanāya vā[3] lākhāya va haliddiyā vā nīliyā[4] vā mañjeṭṭhiyā[5] vā suparimaṭṭhe[6] phalake vā bhittiyā vā dussapaṭṭe vā itthirūpaṃ vā -- purisarūpaṃ vā[7] abhinimmineyya sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ|| evam eva[8] kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpaññeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti|| vedanaññeva|| pe|| saññaññeva|| saṅkhāreva||[9] viññāṇaṃ yeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti|| ||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave|| || Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| ||

Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ|| pa||

13-14 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

101 (9) *Vāsijaṭaṃ* (or *Nāva*)

1-2 Savatthi|| || Tatra|| voca || ||

3 Jānato haṃ bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayaṃ vadāmi|| no ajānato apassato|| ||

4 Kiñ ca bhikkhave jānato kiṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayo hoti|| || Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| || Iti vedanā|| pe|| Iti saññā|| || Iti saṅkhārā|| || Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññā-

---

[1] B cittitā [2] S[1-3] insert nāsati [3] S[1] omits vā, S[3] yavā
[4] B paniliyā [5] B mañjaṭṭhāya [6] S[1-3] suparimaṭṭe
[7] B inserts koci [8] Missing in S[1-3]
[9] S[1-3] saññāyeva—saṅkhārāyeva

nassa [1] atthagamoti|| || Evaṃ kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato āsavānaṃ khayo hoti || ||

5 Bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi [2] evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti || atha khvassa neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati || ||

6 Taṃ kissa hetu || abhāvitattā tissa vacanīyaṃ || || Kissa abhāvitattā || abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā catunnaṃ sammappadhānānam abhāvitattā catunnaṃ 'iddhipādānam abhāvitattā pañcannam indriyānam abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānam abhāvitattā sattannam bojjhaṅgānam abhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa || ||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tānassu kukkuṭiyā na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribhāvitāni ||

8 Kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosampadāletvā sotthinā abhinibbijjeyyunti || atha kho abhabbā va te kukkuṭapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ || ||

9 Taṃ kissa hetu || tathā hi pana [3] bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni kukkuṭiyā [4] na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribhāvitāni || ||

10 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi evam icchā uppajjeyya || Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti || atha khvassa [5] neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati ||

11 Taṃ kissa hetu || abhāvitattā tissa vacanīyaṃ || || Kissa abhāvitattā || abhāvitattā, catunnam satipaṭṭhānānaṃ || la || aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa ||

12 Bhāvānuyogam anuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno

---

[1] S[1] omits iti viññāṇassa
[2] S[1-3] kiñcipi
[3] S[1-3] tathāgamūti here and further on (No. 15)
[4] S[1-3] kukkuṭiyānaṃ
[5] S[1-3] khovassa

viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimucceyyā ti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimuccati|| ||

13 Tam kissa hetu bhāvitattātissa vacanīyam|| || Kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipatthānānam bhāvitattā catunnam sammappadhānānam bhāvitattā catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā pañcannam indriyānam bhāvitattā pañcannam balānam bhāvitattā sattannam bojjhangānam bhāvitattā ariyassa atthangikassa maggassa|| ||

14 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkutiyā andāni attha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā|| tānassu kukkutiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni|| kiñcāpi tassā kukkutiyā na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me kukkutapotakā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatundakena vā andakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyunti|| atha kho bhabbā va te kukkutapotaktā pādanakhasikhāya va mukhatundakena vā andakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjitum|| ||

15 Tam kissa hetu|| tathā hi pana bhikkhave kukkutiyā andāni attha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni[1] kukkutiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni|| ||

16 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Ahovata me anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimucceyyāti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittam vimuccati|| ||

17 Tam kissa hetu|| bhāvitattā tissa vacanīyam|| || kissa bhavitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipatthānānam|| la|| bhāvitattā ariyassa atthangikassa maggassa|| ||

18 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave phalagandassa vā phalagandante[2] vāsissa vā vāsijate dissante angulipadāni dissanti angutthapādā||[3] no ca khvassa evam ñānam hoti Ettakam vata me[4] ajja vāsijatassa khīnam ettakam hiyyo ettakam pareti|| atha khvassa khīnam khīnante va ñānam hoti|| ||

19 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-

---

[1] S[1-3] tānassu

[2] So S[1-3]; B phalabhandaº

[3] B ºpadam

[4] B katame here only; S[1-3] vāme always

tassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Ettakaṃ vata me ajja āsavānaṃ khīṇam ettakam hiyyo ettakam pareti|| athakhvassa khīṇe khīṇante va ñāṇaṃ hoti|| ||

20 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave samuddikāya nāvāya vettabandhanabaddhāya chammāsāni[1] udake pariyādāya[2] hemantike[3] thalam ukkhittāya[4] vātātapaparetāni bandhanāni|| tāni pāvussakena meghena abhippavaṭṭāni[5] appakasireneva paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti|| ||

21 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato appakasireneva saññojanāni paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavantīti|| ||

102 (10) *Aniccatā* (or *Saññā*)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra voca|| ||

3 Aniccasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulīkatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgam pariyādiyati sabbaṃ rūparāgam pariyādiyati sabbaṃ bhavarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānam pariyādiyati samūhanti[6]|| ||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye kasako mahānaṅgalena kasanto[7] sabbāni mūlasantānakāni sampadālento kasati|| || Evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbaṃ rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ samūhanti|| ||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pabbajalāyako pabbajaṃ lāyitvā agge gahetvā odhunāti niddhunāti nicchodeti||[8] Evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pe||[9]

6 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ambapiṇḍiyā vaṇṭacchinnāya[10]

---

1 B vassamāsāni 2 S1-3 pariyodātāya
3 B adds na 4 B omits ya 5 B °ppavuṭṭhāni
6 B samūhanati omitting the preceding pariyādiyati
7 S1-3 kassako . . . kassanto 8 B nicchoṭeti
9 This and the following paragraphs end in B by sabbam asmiṃmānaṃ samūhanati
10 S3 °chiṇṇāya ; B vaṇḍacindāya

yāni tatra ambāni vaṇṭapaṭibaddhāni sabbāni tāni tadanvayāni[1] bhavanti|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pa||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo sabbā tā kūṭaṅgamā kūṭaninnā kūṭasamosaraṇā kūṭaṃ tāsam[2] aggam akkhāyati||| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pa|| ||

8 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci mūlagandhā kāḷānusārī[3] tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā|| pa||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci sāragandhā lohitacandanaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā|| pa||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci pupphagandhā vassikaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā|| pa||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci kuḍḍarājāno[4] sabbe te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti|| rājā tesaṃ cakkavatti aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā|| pe||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci tārakarūpānam pabhā sabbā tā candimapabhāya[5] kalaṃ nāgghanti[6] solasiṃ candappabhā tāsam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā|| pa|| ||

13 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco nabham abbhussukkamāno[7] sabbam ākāsagatam tamagatam abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati[8] ca| evam eva kho bkikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbaṃ rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ samūhanti|| ||

14 Katham bhavitā ca bhikkhave aniccasaññā katham

---

[1] B tadamanvayāni [2] B tesaṃ [3] B kālānusarigandho
[4] So S3 ; S1 khuḍḍha° ; B kuṭṭarājāne
[5] S1-3 candiyāpabhāya (S3 yaṃ) [6] B nagghanti
[7] B abbhusākkamāno [8] B virocate

bahulīkatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| pe|| sabbam asmimānam samūhanti|| ||

15 Iti rūpam iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| || Iti vedanā|| || Iti saññā|| || Iti saṅkhāra|| || Iti viññāṇam iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||

16 Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā evam bahulīkatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbaṃ rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ samūhantīti|| ||

Pupphavaggo samatto|| [1]
Tatra uddānaṃ|| [2]

Nadī|| Pupphañ ca [3] Pheṇaṃ ca||
Gomayañ ca Nakhāsikhaṃ|| [4]
Suddhikam dve ca [5] gaddulā || [6]
Vāsijaṭam Aniccatā ti|| [7]
Vaggo [8] Majjhimapaññāsako samatto|| ||
Tassa Majjhimapaññāsakassa vagguddānaṃ|| [9]
Upāyo Arahanto ca Khajjanī Therasambhayaṃ
Pupphavaggena paññāsadutiyo tena vuccati|| ||

SECTION III UPARIPAÑÑĀSAKA

CHAPTER I ANTAVAGGO PATHAMO

103 (1) *Ante*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||
3 Cattāro me bhikkhave antā|| || Katame cattāro||

---

[1] B Buddhavaggo pañcamo [2] Missing in B
[3] B vaddhañ ca [4] S3 °sikhā
[5] S1-3 sa (S3 sā-) muddakaṃ ceva
[6] S1-3 gaddulaṃ; B bhaddulā [7] S1-3 nāva saññā te dasāti
[8] Missing in S1-3
[9] This uddānam is to be found in S1-3 only

Sakkāyanto sakkāyasamudayanto sakkāyanirodhanto sakkāyanirodhagāminipatipadanto || ||[1]

4 Katamo bhikkhave sakkāyanto || || Pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ || || Katame pañca || seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho || ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanto || ||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto || || Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponabbhavikā nandi rāgasahagatā tatrā tatrābhinandinī || seyyathīdaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto || ||

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto || || Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo || ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto || ||

7 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipaṭipadanto Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo || seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi pa sammāsamādhi || || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipaṭipadanto || ||

8 Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro antā ti || ||

104 (2) *Dukkham*

1–2 Sāvatthi || Tatra || voca || ||

3 Dukkhañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi dukkhasamudayañ ca dukkhanirodhañ ca dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadañ[2] ca || tam suṇātha || ||

4 Katamañ ca[3] bhikkhave dukkhaṃ || || Pañcupādanakkhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ || Katame pañca || seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho || pe || viññāṇupādānakkhandho || || Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhaṃ || ||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo || || Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponabbhavikā || pa || vibhavataṇhā || || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo || ||

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodho || || Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo || || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodho || ||

---

[1] S[1-3] °gaminī° always [2] S[1-3] °gāminiñca paṭipadaṃ

[3] B kathañca

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadā|| || Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathīdam sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi|| || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadā ti|| ||

105 (3) *Sakkāyo*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra—voca|| ||

3 Sakkāyañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyasamudayañ ca sakkāyanirodhañca sakkāyanirodhagāminiñ ca paṭipadaṃ taṃ [1] suṇātha|| ||

4 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyo|| || Pañcupādānakkhandhā tissa vacanīyaṃ|| || Katame pañca|| || Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| [2] viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyo|| ||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayo|| || Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponabbhavikā|| pa|| Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayo|| ||

6 Katamo ca sakkāyanirodho|| || Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya|| pa|| || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodho|| ||

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| || Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pa|| sammāsamādhi|| ||

8 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti|| ||

106 (4) *Pariññeyyā*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Pariññeye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi pariññā ca pariññātāviñca [3] puggalaṃ|| taṃ suṇātha|| ||

4 Katame [4] ca bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā|| || [5] Rūpam bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo|| Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam pariññeyyo dhammo|| || Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā|| ||

---

[1] Omitted by B and S[1]
[2] Complete in B
[3] S[1] °ñātapīca; S[3] °ñātapica
[4] S[1-3] katamo
[5] S[1-3] °ñeyyo dhammo

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā|| ||[1] Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo|| || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pariññā|| ||

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo|| || Arahātissa vacanīyaṃ|| Yó yaṃ āyasmā evāṃnāmo evaṃgotto|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo ti|| ||

107 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| || Katame pañca|| Seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| Viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| ||

4–5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti|| pe||[2] pajānanti|| sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti|| ||

108 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| || Katame pañca|| Seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādhānakkhandho|| pe||[3]

4–5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti|| pe|| pajānanti|| sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti|| ||

109 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| || Katame pañca|| Seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| ||

4 Yato ca[4] kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca

---

[1] S^{1-3} insert yo bhikkhave [2] S^{1-3} na me te° (complete)

[3] Complete in B [4] Missing in S^{1-3} always

assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

110 (8) *Arahaṃ*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| || Katame pañca|| || Seyyathīdaṃ|| rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| ||

4 Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādā vimutto hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasaññojano sammadaññā vimutto ti|| ||

111 (9) *Chandarāgī* (1)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvakataṃ āyatiṃ anuppādadhammaṃ||

4–6 Vedanāya|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu||[1]

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvakataṃ āyatiṃ anuppādadhamman ti|| ||

112 (10) *Chandarāgi* (2)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā[2] cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te

---

[1] Complete in S^{1-3}

[2] B upayu° always

pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlam|| la|| pe||[1]

4–5 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| ||

6 Saṅkhāresu yo chando|| pa|| evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā|| ||

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlam tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhamman ti|| ||

Antavaggo samatto[2]||
Tatruddānaṃ|| ||

Ante[3] Dukkhañcā Sakkāyo||
Pariññeyyā Samaṇā dve||[4]
Sotāpanno Arahañca||
Dve ca Chandarāgiyo ti|| ||[5]

Chapter II Dhammakathika-vaggo dutiyo.

113 (1) *Avijjā*, or *Bhikkhu* (1)

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme[6]|| ||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| pa|| ||

3 Nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ na pajānāti rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānāti rūpanirodhaṃ na pajānāti rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

5–8 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| Saññam|| Saṇkhāre na pajānāti|| pa|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajānāti|| ||[7]

---

[1] So in B, complete in S¹⁻³ [2] In S3 only
[3] S1-3 antam [4] S1-3 Samaṇe ; B duve
[5] B duve ca chandorāginoti [6] In S1-3 only
[7] More complete in S1-3

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|| ||

114 (2) *Vijjā*, or *Bhikkhu* (2)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| ||[1] Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| ||

4 Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati|| || Katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayaṃ|| rūpanirodhaṃ|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|| ||

5-8 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre pajānāti|| la|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ pajānāti|| ||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|| ||

115 (3) *Kathika* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati|| || Kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hotīti||

4 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya|| || Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| || Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhamme nibbānappatto bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya|| ||

5-7 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu|| ||

8 Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| || Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya|| || Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā

[1] Omitted by S^{1-3} in this and the following suttas till 9

virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhamme nibbanappatto bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāyāti || ||

116 (4) *Kathika* (2)

1 Sāvatthi || ||

2 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca || || Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati || kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hoti || kittāvatā dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti || kittāvatā diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto hotīti || ||

3 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya || || Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya || || Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanaya || ||

4–6 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu || pe || Saññāya ce bhikkhu || || Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu || ||

7 Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanaya || || Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya || || Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāyāti || ||

117 (5) *Bandhanā*

1–2 Sāvatthi || ||

3 Idha bhikkhave[1] assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī || pe || sappurisadhammesu avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ || || Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpabandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho[2] atīradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati[3] baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ gacchati || ||

[1] S^{1-3} omit idha bhikkhave [2] B santara° always
[3] B jiyati

4 Vedanam attato samanupassati|| pe|| vedanāya vā attānaṃ|| || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano vedanābandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho atīradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ gacchatī|| ||

5-6 Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| ||[1]

7 Viññāṇam attato samanupassatī|| pa|| || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano viññāṇabandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho atīradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ gacchati|| ||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī|| la[2]|| sappurisadhammesu vinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānanaṃ|| || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako na rūpabandhanabaddho na sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho tīradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so [3] dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|| ||

9 Na vedanam attato|| la|| ||

10 Na saññam attato|| la|| ||

11 Na saṅkhāre attato|| la||

12 Na viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| pa|| || Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako na viññāṇabandhanabaddho na sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho tīradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so [3] dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti|| ||

118 (6) *Parimucchita*

1 Sāvatthi|| ||

2 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| || Rūpam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Rūpam bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||

3-5 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| ||

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3] [2] S[1-3] ari—pe—instead of || la||
[3] Missing in S[1-3]

6 Viññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti|| ||

No hetaṃ bhante|| ||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave netaṃ mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||[1]

7 Evaṃ passaṃ|| pa|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

119 (7) *Parimucchita* (2)

1 Sāvatthi|| ||

2 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ netaṃ mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti samanupassathāti|| ||

Evaṃ bhante|| ||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave netaṃ mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||

3–5 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| ||

6 Viññāṇaṃ netaṃ mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti samanupassathāti|| ||

Evaṃ bhante|| ||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave netaṃ mama neso hamasmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||

7 Evaṃ|| la|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

120 (8) *Saññojanaṃ*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Saññojanīye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi saññojanaṃ ca|| taṃ suṇātha|| ||

3 Katame ca bhikkhave saññojaniyādhammā katamaṃ ca saññojanāṃ|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave saññojaniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ|| ||

5–7 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| ||

---

[1] B adds || la||

8 Viññāṇaṃ saññojanīyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ|| ||

9 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saññojanīyā dhammā|| idaṃ saññojananti|| ||

121 (9) *Upādānam*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Upādāniye ce bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi upādānaṃ ca|| taṃ suṇātha|| ||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| katamam upādānaṃ|| ||

5 Rūpam bhikkhave upādāniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ|| ||

6–8 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| ||

9 Viññāṇam upādāniyo dhammo|| yo[1] tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ|| ||

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| idam upādānan ti|| ||

122 (10) *Sīlam*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Koṭṭhito[2] Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|| ||

2–3 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| pa|| etad avoca|| || Sīlavatāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunākatame dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbāti|| ||

4 Sīlavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā pañcupādānakkhandā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi kattabbā|| ||

5 Katame pañca|| || Seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādāpakkhando|| || viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| || Sīlavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato dukkhato|| pe|| anattato yoniso manasi kattabbā|| ||

6 Ṭhānaṃ kho panetam āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sīlavā

---

[1] S[1-3] ye

[2] B Koṭṭhiko-ka always

bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato dukkhato|| pe|| anattato yoniso manasi karonto sotāpattiphalam sacchikareyyāti|| ||

7 Sotāpannena panāvūso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasikattabbāti|| ||

8 Sotāpannena pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi kattabbā|| ||

9 Ṭhānaṃ kho panetam āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sotāpanno bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato yoniso manasi karonto sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikareyyāti|| ||

10 Sakadāgāminā panāvuso[1] Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame ca[2] dhammā yoniso kattabbāti|| ||

11 Sakadāgāminā pi kho[3] āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi kattabbā|| ||

12 Ṭhānaṃ kho panetam āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sakadāgāmi bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato yoniso manasi karonto anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikareyyāti|| ||

13 Anāgāminā panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbā ti|| ||

14 Anāgāminā pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime[4] pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato yoniso manasi kattabbā|| ||

15 Ṭhānaṃ kho panetam āvuso vijjati|| yam anāgāmi bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato yoniso manasi karonto arahattaphalaṃ[5] sacchikareyyāti|| ||

16 Arahatā[6] panāvuso Sāriputta katame dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbāti|| ||

17 Arahatā pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita ime pañcupādānakkhande aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi kattabbā|| ||

18 Natthi khvāvuso arahato uttarikaraṇīyaṃ katassa vā

---

[1] B omtis pan [2] Missing in B [3] S[1-3] sakadāgāmino kho
[4] S[1-3] insert ca [5] B arahattaṃ [6] S[1-3] insert pi

paṭiccayo[1] || api ca kho ime[2] dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva saṃvattanti satisampajaññāya[3] cāti || ||

123 (11) *Sutavā*

1 Bārāṇasi-nidānaṃ || ||[4]

124 (12) *Kappo* (1)

1 Sāvatthi || ārāme || ||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Kappo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami[5] || ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavantam etad avoca || || Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramaṃkāramānānusayā na hontī ti || ||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnam vā paṇītaṃ vā || yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhutaṃ sammāppaññāya passati || ||

5–7 Yā kāci vedanā pe Yā kāci saññā || Ye keci saṅkhārā || ||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā || yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati || ||

9 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti || ||

---

[1] S[3] paticayo here and in the next sutta [2] S[1-3] apicame [3] S[1-3] omit ya

[4] Complete in B.—This sutta is exactly the same as the preceding; the word *sutavatā* being only put instead of *sīlavatā* [5] Complete in S[1-3]

125 (13) *Kappo* (2)

1 Sāvatthi|| ||

2 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ [1] mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantam [2] santam [3] suvimuttan ti|| ||

3 Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la|| sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|| ||

4–6 Yā kāci vedanā|| || Yā kāci saññā|| || Ye keci saṅkhārā|| ||

7 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|| ||

8 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evam passato imasmiñ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagatam mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantam santaṃ suvimuttan ti|| ||

Dhammakathikavaggo samatto [4]|| ||
Avijjā Vijjā [5] dve Kathikā||
Bandhanā Parimuccitā duve [6]||
Saññojānaṃ Upādānaṃ [7]||
Sīlaṃ Sutavā [8] dve ca Kappenā ti [9]|| ||

CHAPTER III AVIJJĀVAGGO TATIYO

126 (1) *Samudayadhamma* (1)

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] °pagata° always [2] S[1-3] vidhāya° further on vidhā°
[3] Omitted by S[1-3] always [4] In S[1-3] only
[5] S[1-3] Dve bhikkū [6] S[1-3] Parimucchā dve
[7] S[1-3] °dānā [8] S[1] Sīla; S[3] Sīlavā and omits Sutavā
[9] S[1-3] Kappināti

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa||||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||| Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti||||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathādhammaṃ na pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Vayadhammam rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammaṃ rupaṃ Samudayavayadhammaṃ [1] rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Samudayadhammā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Vayadhammā vedanā ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānati|| samudayavayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Samudayavayadhammā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

6 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ|| pe||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre Samudayadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vayadhamme saṅkhāre Vayadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhamme saṅkhāre Samudayavayadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇam Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Vayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Samudayavayadhammam viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti||||

10 Evaṃ vutte so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||| Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti||||

11 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayarūpanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ rūpam Vayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ

---

[1] B and S[1] omit vaya in this word here and further on

pajānāti || samudayavayadhammaṃ rupaṃ Samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti || ||

12 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ || pe ||

13 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ || pe ||

14 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre || pe || [1]

15 Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtam pajānāti || vayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Vayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtam pajānāti || samudayavayadhammam viññāṇaṃ Samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti

16 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvatā vijjāgato hotīti || ||

127 (2) *Samudayadhamma* (2)

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Koṭṭhito[2] Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane Migadāye || ||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito || pa ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca || Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati || katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā ca[3] avijjāgato hotīti || ||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammam rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || vayadhammaṃ rupaṃ || pe || samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti ||

5 Samudayadhammam vedanaṃ || pe ||

6 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ || ||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre || ||

8 Samudayadhammam viññāṇam || pa[4] || vayadhammaṃ viññāṇam || pa || Samudayavayadhammam[5] viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || ||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso[6] ettāvatā ca[7] avijjāgato hotīti || ||

---

[1] 12 and 14 are more complete in B
[2] S3 omits Mahā
[3] Complete in B
[4] 5–8 are more complete in B
[5] B °viya° instead of °vaya°
[6] S1-3 vuccatā vuso
[7] S1-3 omit ca

128 (3) *Samudayadhammā* (3)

1-2 Bārāṇasi nidānaṃ || || [1]

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca || || Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati || katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti || ||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtam pajānāti || vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ || pe || samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti || ||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ || pe ||

7 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ || ||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre || ||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ | samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhutaṃ pajānāti || ||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti || ||

129 (4) *Assāda* (1)

1 2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye [2] || ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca || || Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati || Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti || ||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇanca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || ||

5-7 Vedanāya || || Saññāya || || Saṅkhārānam || ||

8 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavanca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti || ||

9 Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti || ||

130 (5) *Assāda* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye || ||

---

[1] Complete in B

[2] S[1-3] taññeva nidānam—Ekam antaṃ nisīdi—and so on, more or less complete in the following suttas

3 Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| || Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|| ||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānāti||

5-7 Vedanāya|| || pe|| Saññāya|| || Saṅkhārānaṃ|| ||

8 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānāti [1]||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|| ||

131 (6) *Samudaya* (1)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|| pa|| ||

3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| || Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|| ||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

5-8 Vedanāya|| || Saññāya|| || Saṅkhārānam|| || Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

9 Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|| ||

132 (7) *Samudaya* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca|| || Vijjā vijjāti avuso Sāriputta vuccati|| || Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|| ||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca [2] nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ||

5-8 Vedanāya|| || Saññāya|| || Saṅkhārāṇaṃ|| || Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca [2] nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| ||

9 Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatāca vijjāgato hotīti|| ||

---

[1] The numbers 5-7-8 are repeated in S1-3 (S3 omitting saññāya)

[2] B inserts here assādañca ādīnavañca

133 (8) *Koṭṭhita* (1)

1 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|| ||

2 Atha kho Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayaṃ[1] ||pe||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca|| || Avijjā avijjā ti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati|| Katamā nu kho āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā vuccati|| kittavatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|| ||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

5–8 Vedanāya|| || Saññāya|| || Saṅkhārānaṃ|| || Viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

9 Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti[2]|| ||

10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto ayasmantam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca|| || Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotī ti || ||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| ||

12–14 Vedanāya|| || Saññāya|| || Saṅkhārānaṃ|| ||

15 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ||

16 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|| ||

134 (9) *Koṭṭhita* (2)

1–2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|| ||

3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|| ||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

5–7 Vedanāya|| || Saññāya|| || Saṅkhārānaṃ|| ||

8 Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito° upasaṅkami° °nisīdi [2] B hoti

9 Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|| ||

10 Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca|| || Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|| ||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ||

12–14 Vedanāya|| || Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ|| ||

15 Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ayam vuccatāvuso[1] vijjāgato hotīti[1]||

135 (10) *Koṭṭhita* (3)

1–2 Taññeva nidānaṃ|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca|| || Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati|| || Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā hoti kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotī ti|| ||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpam na pajānāti|| rūpasamudayam na pajānāti|| rūpanirodham na pajānāti|| rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam na pajānāti|| ||

5–7 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| pe|| Saññaṃ|| || Saṅkhāre|| ||

8 Viññāṇaṃ na pajānāti viññāṇasamudayaṃ na pajānāti viññāṇanirodhaṃ na pajānāti vinnāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajānāti|| ||

9 Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā avijjāgato hotīti|| ||

10 Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca|| || Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati|| || Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|| ||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpam pajānāti rūpa-

---

[1] The second part (Nos. 10–15) of this sutta and the first part of the next (Nos. 1–9) are omitted in B

samudayam [1] pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam pajānāti|| ||

12–14 Vedanaṃ|| || Saññaṃ|| || Saṅkhāre|| ||

15 Viññānaṃ pajānāti viññāṇassa samudayam pajānāti viññāṇanirodham pajānāti viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|| ||

16 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|| ||

Avijjāvaggo|| ||

Tatruddānam|| ||

Samudayadhammena tīṇi [2]||
Assāda apare duve [3]||
Samudayena dve vuttā [4]
Koṭṭhitena [5] apare tayoti|| ||

Chapter IV Kukkuḷa—vaggo catuttho

136 (1) *Kukkula*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra—voca|| ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave kukkulam|| vedanā kukkuḷā [6]|| saññā kukkuḷā [7] || saṅkhārā kukkuḷā [6]|| viññāṇaṃ kukkuḷām|| ||

4 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi|| viññāṇasmim pi nibbindati|| ||

5 Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| || [8] nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

137 (2) *Aniccena* (1)

1 Sāvatthi|| ||

2 Yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| || Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| ||

---

[1] B rūpassa sam° [2] S[1-3] cetaso [3] S[1-3] assādo° °dve
[4] B samudayeca ; S[1-3] vutto [5] B koṭṭhike
[6] S[1-3] kukkuḷaṃ [7] Missing in S[1-3] [8] Complete in B

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| ||

4–6 Vedanā aniccā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| ||

7 Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| ||

8 Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo ti|| ||

138 (3) *Aniccena* (2)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo|| || Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| ||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo|| ||

4–7 Vedanā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| || Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ|| tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo|| ||

8 Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo ti|| ||

139 (4) *Aniccena* (3)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| || Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| ||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| ||

4–7 Vedanā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| || Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ|| tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| ||

8 Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo ti|| ||

140–142 (5–7) *Dukkhena* (1–3)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3–8 Yaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| pa||

3–8 rāgo pahātabbo|| ||

3–8 chandarāgo pahātabbo ti [1]|| ||

143–145 (8–10) *Anattena* (1–3)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ||

2 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| ||

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3]

rāgo pahātabbo|| || chandarāgo pahātabbo|| || Ko ca bhikkhave anattā|| ||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| || rāgo pahātabbo|| || chandarāgo pahātabbo|| ||

4–6 Vedanā anattā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| ||

7 Viññānam anattā [1] tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| || rāgo pahātabbo|| || chandarāgo pahātabbo|| ||

8 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti [2]|| ||

146 (11) *Kulaputtena dukkhā* (1)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya|| || Vedanāya|| || Saññāya|| || Saṅkhāresu|| || Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya|| ||

4 So [3] rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto|| || Vedanāya|| || Saññāya|| || Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto rūpam parijānāti|| || Vedanaṃ|| || Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññaṇam parijanāti|| ||

5 So rūpam parijānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| || saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti|| ||

147 (12) *Kulaputtena dukkhā* (2)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya|| || Vedanāya|| || Saññāya|| || Saṅkharesu|| || Viññāṇe aniccānupassī vihareyya|| || pa|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] anattaṃ

[2] So S[1-3] where the three suttas are united: but divided in B

[3] B Yo

4-5 °parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti [1] || ||

148 (13) *Kulaputtena dukkhā* (3)

1-2 Sāvatthi || ||

3 Saddhā pabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti || yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya || || Vedanāya || || Saññāya || || Saṅkhāresu || || Viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya || ||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto || vedanāya || saññāya || saṅkhāresu || viññāṇe anattānupassī viharanto rūpam parijānāti || vedanaṃ || saññaṃ || saṅkhāre || viññāṇam parijānāti || ||

5 So rūpam parijānaṃ vedanaṃ || saññam || saṅkhāre || viññāṇam parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti || ||

Kukkuḷavaggo [2] catuttho || ||
Tassuddānam [3] || ||

Kukkuḷā tayo Aniccena [4] || ||
Dukkhena apare tayo ||
Anattena tayo vuttā ||
Kulaputtena dve [5] dukkhā ti || ||

Chapter V Diṭṭhivaggo pañcamo

149 (1) *Ajjhattikam*

1-2 Sāvatthi || Tatra—voca || ||

3 Kiṃsminnu bhikkhave sati kim upādāya uppajjati Ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhanti || ||

---

[1] Complete in S^{1-3}; as in the preceding and the next
[2] S^3 kukkula° [3] S^{1-3} tatrud° [4] S^{1-3} aniccatā
[5] So all the MSS.; it ought to be tayo

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ|| ||

6-8 Vedanāya sati|| pa|| Saññāya sati|| || Saṅkhāresu sati [1]|| ||

9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya uppajjati ajjhattaṃ [2] sukhadukkhaṃ|| ||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|| ||

Dukkham bhante

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhanti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

11-13 Vedanā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| ||

14 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhan ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Evampassaṃ|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti|| ||

150 (2) *Etam mama*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassatīti|| ||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|| ||

5-9 Rūpe [3] kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3]: S[1] adding vābahiddhaṃ vā to ajjhattam

[2] S[1-3] add vā

[3] S[1-3] Rūpaṃ

abhinivissa||[1] la|| || Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññaṇam abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassati|| ||[2]

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|| vipariṇāmadhammam api me tam anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupasseyyā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

11–13 Vedanā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| ||

14 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|| || vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupasseyyāti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānatīti|| ||

151 (3) *Eso attā* [3]

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca [4] bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|| ||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|| ||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ ditthi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|| ||

6–9 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi

---

[1] S[1-3] repeat Etaṃ° samanupassati ti and subjoin: bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpamabhinivissa evam diṭṭhiṃ (further on diṭṭhi) uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatī ti

[2] Instead of Etam mama S[1-3] have Evam diṭṭhi uppajjati no cassaṃ (S[3] omit no cassaṃ) no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatī ti

[3] This sutta, the third in B, is the fifth in S[1-3]

[4] B pacca always

uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammoti|| ||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yampanāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|| ||

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato apariṇāmadhammoti|| ||

No hetam bhante

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|| ||

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Evam passaṃ|| || pe|| || nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

152 (4) *No ca me siyā*[1]

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi[2] na me bhavissatī ti|| ||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā || || pe|| ||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|| ||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| ||

---

[1] This sutta, the fourth in B, is the sixth in S[1-3]

[2] B nābhavissaṃ always

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatī ti|| ||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| || Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|| ||

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| || No cassaṃ no me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatī ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

10–13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

Evam passaṃ|| pe|| naparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

153 (5) *Micchā*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjatī ti|| ||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| || pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati|| ||

6–9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati|| ||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyyā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

11–14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkham vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|| ||

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| api nu tam anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyyāti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

154 (6) *Sakkāya*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa sakkāyadiṭṭhi uppajjatīti|| ||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|| ||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa sakkāyadiṭṭhi uppajjati|| ||

6–9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa sakkāyadiṭṭhi uppajjati|| ||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya sakkāya diṭṭhi uppajjeyyā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

11–14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pe|| api nu tam anupādāya sakkāya-diṭṭhi uppajjeyyāti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti|| ||

155 (7) *Attānu*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa Attānudiṭṭhi uppajjatīti|| ||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|| ||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa attānudiṭṭhi uppajjati|| ||

6–9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa attānudiṭṭhi uppajjati|| ||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānudiṭṭhi uppajjeyyā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

11–14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānudiṭṭhi uppajjeyyāti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti|| ||

156 (8) *Abhinivesa* (1)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhāti|| ||[1]

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|| ||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā|| ||

6–9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā|| ||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya uppajjeyyuṃ saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

11–14 Vedanā|| no hetam bhante|| ||[2]

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] saññojanavinivesavinibaddhā always [2] In S[1-3] only

157 (9) *Abhinivesa* (2)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhājjhosānā ti|| ||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|| ||[1]

158 (10) *Ānandena*

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme|| ||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| || upasaṅkamitvā|| pa|| Bhagavantam etad avoca|| ||

3 Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammam sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti|| ||

4 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ānanda|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|| ||

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu tam anupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

5-8 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vāti sukhaṃ vā ti|| ||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|| ||

9 Tasmā ti hānanda yaṃ kiñci rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam|| ||[2]

---

[1] This sutta is the same as the preceding with the mere substitution of °vinibandhājjhosānā to °vinibandhā (S¹⁻³ vinibaddhā)

[2] This paragraph is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

10 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| || [1]

Diṭṭhivaggo pañcamo|| ||[2]

Tassuddānaṃ|| || [3]

Ajjhattikam Etam mama Eso me attā No ca me siyā||
Micchā Sakkāya Attānu [4] dve|| Abhinivesā Ānandenāti||[5]

[6] Uparipaññāsakuddānaṃ|| || [7]

Antaṃ Vijjā Samudayañ ca||
Kukkulaṃ Diṭṭhi pañcamaṃ||
Tatiyo paññāsako vutto
Nipāto ti pavuccatīti|| || [8]

Khandhasaṃyuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ|| || [9]

BOOK II RĀDHA-SAṂYUTTA

CHAPTER I VAGGO PAṬHAMO

1 (1) *Māro*

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme|| || [10]

2 Attha kho āyasmā Rādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-

---

[1] B pajanāmīti [2] B omits pañcamo

[3] S[1-3] uddānam bhavati

[4] B sakkāyattānu; S[1-3] sakkāya attānaṃ

[5] S[1-3] vinivesā apare dve Ānandena pūrito vaggo

[6] S[1-3] Cullapaññāsako samatto—tassa vagguddānam

[7] This mention is to be found in S[1-3] only

[8] S[1-3] Antādhammā tatovijjā
kukkuḷo diṭṭhipañcamaṃ
gatiyo paññāsako vutto
nipāto tena (S[1] tona) vuccati

[9] S[1-3] Khandhavaggassa nipātaṃkelatīṇi (-ṇi being erased in S[1]) paññāsakaṃ samattaṃ

[10] In S[1-3] only, which omits even Sāvatthi in the sequel

kami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Māro Māro ti vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante Māro ti|| ||[1]

4 Rūpe kho Rādha sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana mīyati|| tasmāti ha tvaṃ Rādha rūpam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa mīyatīti passa rogoti passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūtanti passa|| || Ye nam evam passanti te sammāpassanti|| ||

5–7 Vedanāya sati|| ||[2] Saññāya sati|| || Saṅkhāresu sati|| ||[2]

8 Viññāṇe sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana mīyati|| tasmāti ha tvaṃ Rādha viññāṇam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa mīyatīti passa rāgo ti passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūtanti passa|| || Ye nam evam passanti te sammāpassantī ti|| ||

9 Sammādassanam pana bhante kimatthiyanti|| ||[3]
Sammādassanaṃ kho Rādha nibbidatthaṃ|| ||

10 Nibbidā pana bhante kimatthiyā ti|| ||
Nibbidā kho Rādha virāgatthā|| ||

11 Virāgo pana bhante kimatthiyoti|| ||
Virāgo kho Rādha vimuttattho|| ||[4]

12 Vimutti[5] pana bhante kimatthiyāti|| ||
Vimutti kho Rādha nibbānatthā|| ||[4]

13 Nibbānam pana bhante kimatthiyanti|| ||
Assa[6] Rādha pañhaṃ nāsakkhi pañhassa pariyantaṃ gahetuṃ|| || Nibbānogadhaṃ hi Rādha brahmacariyaṃ vussati nibbānaparāyanaṃ nibbānapariyosānan ti|| ||

2 (2) *Satto*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam

---

[1] S^{1-3} omit bhante and add vuccati
[2] More complete in S^{1-3}
[3] B kimatthaṃ
[4] B °atthaṃ
[5] S^{1-3} vimuttiṃ
[6] B accayā ; S^3 aḍḍha corrected to assa

etad avoca|| || Satto satto ti vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante satto ti vuccatīti|| ||[1]

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tatra satto tatra visatto tasmā satto ti vuccati|| ||

5–7 Vedanāya|| || Saññāya|| || Saṅkhāresu|| ||

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tatra satto tatra visatto tasmā satto ti vuccati|| ||

9 Seyyathāpi Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo[2] vā paṃsvāgārakehi kīḷanti|| ||[3] Yāva kīvañca tesu paṃsvāgārakesu avītarāgā honti avigatachandā avigatapemā avigatapipāsā avigatapariḷāhā avigatataṇhā|| tāva tāni paṃsvāgārakāni ālayanti keḷāyanti[4] manāyanti[5] mamāyanti|| ||

10 Yato ca kho Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo vā tesu paṃsvāgārakesu vigatarāgā honti vigatachandā vigatapemā vigatapipāsā vigatapariḷāhā vigatataṇhā|| atha kho[6] tāni paṃsvāgārakāni hatthehi ca pādehi ca vikiranti vidhamanti viddhaṃsenti vikīḷanikaṃ[7] karonti|| ||

11 Evam eva kho Rādha tumhe rūpaṃ · vikiratha vidhamatha viddhaṃsetha vikīḷanikaṃ karotha taṇhakkhayāya paṭipajjatha|| ||

12–14 Vedanaṃ vikiratha|| || Saññam vikiratha|| || Saṅkhāre vikiratha|| ||

15 Viññāṇaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha[8] viddhaṃsetha vikiḷanikaṃ karotha taṇhakkhayāya paṭipajjatha|| || Taṇhakkhayo hi Rādha nibānan ti|| ||

3 (3) *Bhavanetti*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Bhavanettī[9] bhavanettīnirodho[10] ti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante bhavanettī katamo bhavanettīnirodho ti|| ||[11]

---

[1] S[1-3] vuccati [2] B kumārikāyo always
[3] S[1-3] °āgārakesuhi kīḷantā [4] S[1-3] allīyanti kelāyanti
[5] S[1-3] vanāyanti [6] S[1-3] omit kho [7] B vikiḷaniyaṃ always
[8] Omitted by S[1-3] [9] B adds nirodho [10] S[1-3] omit nirodho
[11] S[1-3] kasmā nu kho bhante bhavanettī ti nirodhoti

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā|| ayaṃ vuccati bhavanettī tesaṃ nirodhā [1] bhavanettīnirodho|| ||

5-7 Vedanāya|| || Saññāya|| || Saṅkhāresu|| ||

8 Viññāne yo chando|| pa|| adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā|| ayaṃ vuccati bhavanettī tesaṃ nirodhā bhavanettīnirodho ti|| ||

4 (4) *Pariññeyyā*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| || Pariññeye ca dhamme desissāmi pariññañ ca [2] pariññātāvim puggalaṃ ca taṃ suṇohi|| [3] pe||

4 Bhagavā etad avoca|| || Katame ca Rādha pariññeyyā dhammā|| || Rūpaṃ kho Rādha pariññeyyo dhammo|| Vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā pariññeyyo dhammo|| Viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyo dhammo|| || Ime vuccanti Rādha pariññeyyā dhammā|| ||

5 Katamā ca Rādha pariññā|| || Yo kho Rādha rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo ayaṃ vuccati Rādha pariññā|| ||

6 Katamo ca Rādha pariññātāvī [4] puggalo|| || Arahātissa vacanīyaṃ|| yoyam āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto ayam vuccati Rādha pariññātāvī [4] puggalo ti|| ||

5 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| ||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| || Katame pañca|| seyyathīdam rūpūpādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| ||

5 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ

---

[1] B nirodho

[2] B pariññā ca

[3] S[1-3] °pariññātavīca puggalaṃ taṃ suṇatha

[4] S[1-3] °ññātāvi

pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti|| na me te Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā|| na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmaññattham vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti|| ||

6 Ye ca kho keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānanti|| te kho[1] Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇā sammatā|| te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti|| ||

6 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|| ||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| || Katame pañca|| || Seyyathīdam rūpūpadānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇūpādānakkhandho|| ||

5–6 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam na[2] pajānanti|| || pe|| || sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharantīti|| ||

7 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|| ||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā || || Katame pañca|| || Seyyathīdaṃ rūpūpādanakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇūpādānakkhandho|| ||

---

[1] S^{1-3} add te

[2] S^3 omit na. Somewhat seems to be wanted in the MSS—napajānanti in S^3; pajānanti in B·

5 Yato ca kho Rādha ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañcā yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ayam vuccati Rādha ariyasāvako Sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

8 (8) *Arahā*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|| ||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| || Katame pañca|| || Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| ||

5 Yato ca kho Rādha bhikkhu imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādā[1] vimutto hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu Arahaṇ khīṇāsavo, vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa bhava saññojano sammad aññāvimutto ti|| ||

9 (9) *Chandarāga* (1)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antam nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|| ||

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| || evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ|| ||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā|| ||

6–7 Saññāya|| || Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā taṃ pajahatha|| evante saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] anupādāya

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha‖ evaṃ taṃ viññāṇam bhavissati‖ pa‖ dhamman ti‖‖

10 (10) *Chandarāga* (2)

1–3 Sāvatthi‖‖ Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca‖‖

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha‖ evan taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlam tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ‖‖

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha‖ evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā‖ pa‖ āyatim anuppādadhammā‖‖

6–7 Saññāya‖‖ Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha‖ evante saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā‖ pa‖ āyatim anuppādadhammā‖‖

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha‖ evantaṃ viññāṇam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhamman ti‖‖

Rādhasaṃyuttassa pathamo vaggo‖‖ [1]
Tatruddānaṃ‖‖ [1]
Māro Satto Bhavanettī‖‖
Pariññeyyā Samaṇā duve‖ [2]
Sotāpanno Arahā ca‖
Chandarāgā apare duve ti‖‖ [3]

---

[1] B has only vaggo tassudānaṃ
[2] S^{1-3} °ññeyyaṃ samaṇena dve
[3] S^{1-3} dve chandarāgiyāti

CHAPTER II DUTIYO VAGGO

11 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Māro Māro ti bhante [1] vuccati|| || Katamo nu kho bhante Māroti|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro vedanā Māro saññā Māro saṅkhārā Māro viññānam Māro|| ||

5 Evam passaṃ Rādha sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati|| pe|| [2] nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

12 (2) *Māradhammo*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Māradhammo Māradhammo ti bhante vuccati|| || Katamo nu kho bhante Māradhammo ti|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māradhammo vedanā Māradhammo saññā Māradhammo saṅkhārā Māradhammo viññāṇam Māradhammo|| ||

5 Evam passaṃ Rādha|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

13 (3) *Anicca* (1)

1-3 Aniccam aniccanti bhante vuccati|| katamannu kho bhante aniccanti|| || [3]

4 Rupaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ|| vedanā aniccā|| sañña aniccā|| saṅkhārā aniccā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| ||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

14 (4) *Anicca* (2)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Aniccadhammo aniccadhammo ti bhante vuccati|| || Katamo nu kho bhante aniccadhammo ti|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha aniccadhammo|| vedanā anicca-

---

1 S1-3 kho panetam instead of bhante

2 Complete in B 3 So S1-3; more complete in B

dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkharā aniccadhammo|| viññāṇam aniccadhammo|| ||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

15 (5) *Dukkha* (1)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Dukkhaṃ dukkhanti bhante vuccati|| || Katamannu kho bhante dukkhanti|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ|| vedanā dukkhā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā dukkhā|| viññānaṃ dukkhaṃ|| ||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

16 (6) *Dukkha* (2)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Dukkhadhammo dukkhadhammoti bhante vuccati|| || Katamo nu kho bhante dukkhadhammoti|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhadhammo|| vedanā dukkhadhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā dukkhadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ dukkhadhammo|| ||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

17 (7) *Anatta* (1)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Anattā anattā ti bhante vuccati|| || Katamo nu kho bhante anattāti|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattā|| vedanā anattā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā anattā|| viññāṇam anattāti|| ||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

18 (8) *Anatta* (2)

1–3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Anattadhammo anattadhammoti bhante vuccati|| || Katamo nu kho bhante anattadhammoti|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattadhammo|| vedanā anatta-

dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā anattadhammo|| viññāṇam anattadhammo|| ||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

19 (9) *Khaya*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Khayadhammo khayadhammo ti bhante vuccati|| || Katamo nu kho bhante khayadhammoti|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha khayadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā khayadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ khayadhammo|| ||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti|| ||

20 (10) *Vaya*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Vayadhammo vayadhammoti bhante vuccati|| || Katamo nu kho bhante vayadhammoti|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha vayadhammo|| vedanā vayadhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā vayadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ vayadhammo|| ||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

21 (11) *Samudaya*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Samudayadhammo samudayadhammoti bhante vuccati|| || Katamo nu kho bhante samudayadhammoti|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha samudayadhammo|| vedanā samudayadhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārasamudayadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ samudayadhammo|| ||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

22 (12) *Nirodhadhamma*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Nirodhadhammo

nirodhadhammoti|| || Katamo nu kho bhante nirodha-dhammo ti|| ||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā nirodhadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo|| ||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|| ||

Vaggo dutiyo|| ||
Uddānam|| || [1]
Māro ca Māradhammo ca|| ||
Aniccehi pare duve|| [2]
Dukkhehi ca [3] dve vuttā||
Anattehi tatheva ca|| || [4]
Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| [5]
Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti|| ||

Chapter III Āyācana-vaggo tatiyo

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| [6] pahitatto vihareyyan ti|| ||

23 (1) *Māro*

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo|| ko ca Rādha Māro|| || Rūpam kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| || Vedanā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| || Viññāṇam Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| ||

24 (2) *Māradhammo*

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| ||

---

[1] B Vaggassudānaṃ ; omitting Vaggo dutiyo

[2] S1-3 aniccehiapare dve [3] S1-3 dukkhena

[4] S1-3 apare dve instead of tatheva ca ; S3 puts anattā before anattehi

[5] S1-3 Khayadhammo vayadhammosamudayadhammo ca

[6] Complete in B

25–26 (3–4) *Anicca* (1–2)

4 Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ||
4 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo||

27–28 (5–6) *Dukkham* (1–2)

4 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ||
4 Yo kho Rādha dukkhadhammo||

29–30 (7–8) *Anatta* (1–2)

4 Yo kho Rādha anattā||
4 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

31–32 (9–10) *Khaya-Vaya*

4 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||
4 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

33 (11) *Samudaya*

4 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| ||

34 (12) *Nirodhadhammo*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Sādhu me bhante|| pe|| vihareyyan ti|| ||

4 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| || Ko ca Rādha nirodhadhammo|| || Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Vedāna nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| || Viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| ||

5 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti|| ||

Āyācanavaggo tatiyo|| || [1]
Tatruddānaṃ|| ||

[1] So S[1-3] (S[1] Āyātana°); B vaggo udānam; no title is given

Māro ca Māradhammo ca||
Aniccena apare duve||[1]
Dukkhehi ca [2] dve vuttā||
Anattehi apare dve [3]
Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| [4]
Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti|| ||

Chapter IV Upanisinnavaggo Catuttho

35 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || [5] Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|| ||

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo|| || Ko ca Rādha Māro|| || Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| pa|| Viññāṇam Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| || Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|| ||

5 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| pe||

6 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo||

36 (2) *Māradhammo*

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| ||

5 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| ||

6 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo|| ||

37-38 (3-4) *Aniccam* (1-2)

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ|| ||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] aniccehi° °dve

[2] Omitted by S[1-3]

[3] B anattāhi tatheva ca

[4] S[1-3] add dhammo after khaya, vaya, omitting samuayam

[5] More complete in S[1-3]

39-40 (5-6) *Dukkhaṃ* (1-2)

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ|| ||
4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhadhammaṃ||

41-42 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

4-6 Yo kho Radha anattā||
4-6 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

43-45 (9-11) *Khaya-Vaya-Samudaya*

4-6 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||
4-6 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||
4-6 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbоti|| ||

46 (12) *Nirodhadhamma*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|| || Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo|| || Ko ca Rādha nirodhadhammo|| ||

4-6 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo|| || Vedanā|| || Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| || Viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo|| ||

7 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti|| ||

Upanisinnavaggo catuttho|| ||
Tatruddānaṃ|| ||

Māro ca Māradhammo ca|| Aniccā aparena dve||
Dukkhaṃ ca dve vuttā|| dve Anattehi aṭṭhamaṃ||
Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti|| ||
Rādha-Saṃyuttaṃ|| [1]

[1] So B. In S^{1-3} the end is thus: Evam Mārosuttāni vitthāretabbāni—Evaṃ nirodhadhammena chattiṃsaveyyā-

BOOK III DIṬṬHI-SAṂYUTTAM

CHAPTER I SOTĀPATTIVAGGO

1 (1) *Vātam*

1-2 Sāvatthi[1]|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi upajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā udenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā ti|| ||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante|| pe|| || [1]

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā udenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā|| ||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| || Saññāyasati|| || Saṅkhāresu sati || ||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Nā vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā udenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā|| ||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti||

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo pi jāyanti na candimasūriyā udenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā ti|| ||

---

karaṇāni vitthāretabbāni—Evaṃ Rādhasaṃyutta (S[1]—aṃ) piṇḍite catunavuti veyyākaraṇāni honti—Rādhasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ — Tatruddānaṃ — Māro ca Māradhammo ca Aniccehi apare dve Dukkhena dve vuttā Anattehi ca apare dve Khayadhammo Vayadhammo Samudayadhammo Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti—Upanisinnavaggo samatto

[1] Complete in B

No hetam bhante|| ||

10–12 Vedanā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| ||

13 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|| ||

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti|| na najjo sandanti|| na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā udenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

14 Yam pidam diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|| ||

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeya|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā udenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu [1] ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| [2] ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

2 (2) *Etam mamam*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|| ||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|| ||

---

[1] B ca instead of chasu, always

[2] S[1-3] hotīti

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|| ||

5–7 Vedanāya sati|| || Saññāya sati|| || Saṅkhāresu sati|| ||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|| ||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| la|| ||

10–12 Vedanā|| || Saññā|| || Saṅkhārā|| ||

13 Viññāṇam niccam aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| pa||

Api nu tam upādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

14 Yam pidaṃ[1] diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ va aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukkhaṃ vā ti|| ||

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Yato kho[2] bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||.

3 (3) *So attā*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho sati kim upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|| ||

---

[1] B pi here and in the next sutta [2] Missing in S[1-3]

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| ||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| ||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| || Saññāya sati|| || Saṅkhāresu sati|| ||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| ||

9-13 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||[1]

Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā|| la|| avipariṇāmadhammo ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam piniccaṃ va aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||[1]

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti|| ||

4 (4) *No ca me siyā*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi[2] na me bhavissatīti|| ||

3 Bhagavaṃ-mūlakā no bhante dhammā|| ||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-

---

[1] Complete in S[1-3]

[2] B nābhavissaṃ always

nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatītī|| ||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| || Saññāya sati|| || Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatītī|| ||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| || pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatītī|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇam|| ||[1]

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ mutaṃ viññātam pattaṃ pariyesitam anuviracitam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| || pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissami na me bhavissatītī|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkha pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipādāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

5 (5) *Natthi*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Natthi dinnam natthi yiṭṭhaṃ natthi hutaṃ natthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānam phalaṃ vipāko natthi ayaṃ loko natthi paraloko natthi mātā natthi pitā natthi sattā opapātikā natthi loke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā sammaggatā[2] sammā paṭipannā ye imañca lokam paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti|| || Catummahābhūtiko ayam[3] puriso

---

[1] More complete in B

[2] S[1-3] samagga (S[3] m) tā

[3] B yaṃ

yadā kālaṃ karoti pathavīpathavīkāyam anupeti anupagacchati||[1] āpoāpokāyam anupeti anupagacchati|| tejo tejokāyam anupeti anupagacchati|| vāyovāyokāyam anupeti anupagacchati|| ākāsam indriyāni saṅkamanti āyanti[2] pañcamā[3] purisā matam ādāya gacchanti yāva āḷāhanāpādāni paññāyanti kāpotakāni atthīni bhavanti bhasmantāhūtiyo[4] dattupaññattam idaṃ dānaṃ nāma tesaṃ tucchaṃ musāvilāpo ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|| ||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|| ||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi upajjati|| Natthi dinnaṃ natthi yiṭṭhaṃ|| pe|| kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā|| ||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| || Saññāya sati|| || Saṅkhāresu sati|| ||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dinnaṃ natthi yiṭṭhaṃ|| pe|| Kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā|| ||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya natthi dinnaṃ natthi yiṭṭhaṃ|| pa|| kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|| ||[5]

No hetam bhante|| ||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| pe|| ||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dinnaṃ natthi yiṭṭhaṃ|| pe||

---

[1] S[1-3] anupigacchati always

[2] So S[1-3]; further on āsanti; B āsandi

[3] S[1] pañcavā here only [4] B bhasmantā āhutiyo

[5] Missing in S[1-3] from Taṃ kiṃ maññatha°

kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||[1]

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| || pe|| ||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dinnaṃ natthi yiṭṭhaṃ|| pa||[2] ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti[3]|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

6 (6) *Karoto*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato[4] kārayato[5] chindato chedāpayato vadhato vadhāpayato[6] socato[7] socayato kilamato[8] kilamapāyato phandato phandāpayato pāṇam atimāpayato adinnam ādiyato[9] sandhiṃ chindato[10] nillopam harato ekāgārikaṃ karonto paripanthe tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ gacchato musābhaṇato karato na kariyati[11] pāpaṃ|| || Khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekaṃ maṃsakhalam ekam maṃsapuñjam kareyya|| natthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ natthi pāpassa āgamo|| || Dakkhiṇam ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya

---

[1] S1-3 repeat here Vedanā-sañña-saṅkhārā-viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā [2] Complete in S1-3 [3] B honti

[4] So B always; S1-3 here only, further on karoto

[5] Omitted by S1-3

[6] S1-3 pacato (S3 pañcato) pācayato instead of vadhato°

[7] Omitted by S1-3 always [8] S1-3 kilamayato

[9] B omits adinnam ādiyato [10] S1-3 chindayato

[11] S1-3 kareyyati

hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento|| natthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ natthi pāpassa[1] āgamo|| || Uttaraṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya[2] tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento[3]|| natthi tato nidānam puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo|| dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo ti|| ||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|| ||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato kārayato|| pa|| natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo|| ||

6–8 Vedanāya sati|| || Saññāya sati|| || Saṅkhāresu sati|| ||

9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| || Karato kārayato|| pe|| natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo|| ||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ va ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| pe|| ||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato kārayato|| pe|| natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo ti|| ||

No hetam bhante||

11–14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ|| ||[4]

15 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭham sutaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato kārayato|| pa|| natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

16 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] pāpassāpi
[2] S[1-3] Gaṅgā
[3] B yajāpento
[4] Complete in B

7 (7) *Hetu*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| || Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti|| || Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ vissuddhiyā|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhanti|| || Natthi balaṃ natthi viriyaṃ natthi purisathāmo natthi purisaparakkamo|| sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyā niyatisaṅgatibhāvapariṇatā chasvevābhijātisu [1] sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti|| ||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| ||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| la|| sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti|| ||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| || Saññāya sati|| || Saṅkhāresu sati|| ||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| || Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pe|| sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti|| ||

9 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammaṃ api nu taṃ auupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pe|| sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti|| ||

No hetaṃ bhante|| ||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ [2]|| ||

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā taṃ pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe || dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pa|| sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentīti|| ||

No hetaṃ bhante|| ||

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā

---

[1] B chaḷevābhi°

[2] More complete in B

hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

8 (8) (*Mahā*) *Diṭṭhena*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| || Sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā animmitā animmātā[1] vañjhā kuṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti[2] na aññamaññam vyābādhenti|| nālam aññamaññassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā[3]|| ||

3 Katame satta|| || Pathavīkāyo apokāyo tejokāyo vāyokāyo|| sukhe dukkhe jīve|| || Sattime[4] kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kuṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti na aññamaññaṃ vyābādhenti|| nālam aññamaññāssa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā|| ||

4 Yo pi tiṇhena satthena sīsaṃ chindati na koci taṃ[5] jīvitā voropeti|| sattannaṃ tveva kāyānam antarena sattham vivaram anupavisati[6]|| ||

5 Cuddasa kho[7] panimāni yonipamukhasatasahassāni[8] saṭṭhi ca satāni cha ca satāni|| pañca kammasatāni[9] pañca ca kammāni tīni ca kammāni kamme ca aḍḍhakamme ca dvaṭṭhipaṭipadā dvaṭṭhantarakappā chaḷābhijātiyo aṭṭhapurisabhūmiyo ekūnapaññāsa ājīvakasate ekūnapaññāsa paribbājakasate ekūnapaññāsanāgavāsasate vīse indriyasate tiṃse niriyasate chattiṃsa[10] rajodhātuyo satta saññīgabbhā satta asaññīgabbhā satta nigaṇṭhigabbhā[11] satta

---

[1] B omits animmātā always [2] S[1-3] °ṇāmanti always

[3] B omits sukhadukkhāya vā always

[4] S[1] inserts ime satta; S3 satta only

[5] S[1] omit taṃ; S3 has kimi

[6] S[1] anupatti; S[3] anupatita—perhaps both to be read anupatati [7] S[1-3] mo [8] B yonimukha°

[9] S[1-3] kammunosatāni [10] S[1-3] chattiṃsā [11] B nigandhi°

dibbā[1] satta mānusā satta pesācā[2] satta sarā[3] satta pavudhā[4] satta papātā satta ca papātasatāni satta supinā satta ca supinasatāni cullāsīti mahākappuno[5] satasahassāni[6] bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti || ||

6 Tattha natthi Iminā haṃ[7] sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā aparipakkaṃ vā kammam paripācessami paripakkaṃ vā kammam phussa[8] phussa vyantikarissamīti hevam natthi || doṇamite sukhadukkhe pariyantakate saṃsāre natthi hāyanavaḍḍhane[9] natthi ukkhaṃsāvakaṃse || ||

7 Seyyathāpi nāma suttaguḷe khitte nibbeṭhiyamānam eva paleti[10] evam evam bāle ca paṇḍite ca nibbeṭhiyamānā[11] sukhadukkham palentīti[10] || ||

8 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā || ||

9 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā || pe || || sukhadukkham palentīti || ||

10–16 Vedanāya sati || ||

17–22 Saññāya sati || ||

23–28 Saṅkhāresu sati || ||

29–34 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati || || Sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā || pe || sukhadukkham palenti || ||

35–40 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave || Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti || ||

Aniccam bhante || ||

Yam panāniccaṃ[12] dukkhaṃ viparināmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā || pa[13] || sukhaṃ dukkham palentīti || ||

---

[1] B devā [2] B pisācā; S[1] posāvā [3] S[1-3] saññā
[4] B saputā [5] B °kappīno [6] B inserts yāni
[7] S[1-3] omit haṃ [8] S[1] passa phassa
[9] S[1-3] gāyanā, the last ā being erased in S[3]
[10] B nibbedhi°; S[1-3] phaleti phalenti both always
[11] So S[1-3]; B °mānameva, further on °mānā
[12] S[1-3] omit yam panāniccaṃ
[13] S[1-3] rehearse here all the preceding development

No hetam bhante|| ||

41–46 Yam pi diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā|| la[1]|| nibbeṭhiyamānā[2] sukhadukkham palentīti|| ||

47 Yato[3] kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

9 (9) *Sassato loko*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|| ||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| ||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|| ||

5–8 Vedanāya sati|| || Saññāya sati|| || Saṅkhāresu sati|| || Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|| ||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| || pe|| ||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

10–13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññaṇaṃ|| ||[4]

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭham sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| || pe|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] repeat here once more the same development

[2] S3 māna here only [3] S[1-3] insert ca

[4] More complete in S[1-3]

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

10 (10) *Asassato loko*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Asassato loko ti|| ||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| ||

4–13 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati|| pa|| Viññāṇaṃ niccam aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|| ||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Asassato loko ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

14 Yam pi diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ va aniccaṃ vāti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Asassato loko ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa|| || pe [1]|| || niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

11 (11) *Antavā*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Antavā loko ti|| ||

3–15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

---

[1] More complete in B

12 (12) *Anantavā*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim ābhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Anantavā loko ti|| ||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| || la|| niyato samparāyano ti|| ||

13 (13) *Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariranti|| ||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| || pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

14 (14) *Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīsaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhavo sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīranti|| ||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

15 (15) *Hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃdiṭṭhi uppajjati Hoti Tathāgato param maranā ti|| ||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

16 (16) *Na hoti Tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃditthi uppajjati Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| ||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

17 (17) *Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| ||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

18 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| ||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|| ||

4-8 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇa ti|| pa|| ||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| pe||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam|| ||

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ mutaṃ viññātām pattam pariyesitam anuvicāritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā tam sukhaṃ vā ti|| ||

Dukkham bhante|| ||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

Sotāpanno ariyasāvakābhavayoni - aṭṭhārasasuttantaṃ niṭṭhitam [1] || ||

Uddānam bhavati || ||

Vātam Etammamaṃ
So attā No ca me siyā
Natthi Karoto Hetu ca
Mahādiṭṭhena ca aṭṭhamaṃ || ||

Sassato loko ca Assato ca Antavā ca
Anantavā ca Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīranti
Aññaṃ jīvam aññaṃ sariranti ca
Hoti tathāgato parammaraṇā ti
Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti [2]
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti || ||

CHAPTER II 1 PURIMAGAMANAM (*aṭṭhārasa-veyyākaraṇāni*)

19 (1) *Vātā*

1-2 Sāvatthi || || Tatra—voca || ||

3 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā udenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitāti ||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā || ||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti || pa || esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā || ||

6-9 Vedanāya sati || || Saññāya sati || || Saṅkhāresu sati || || Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti || pe || esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā ti || ||

10-15 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikhhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti || ||

---

[1] B Sotāpattivaggo aṭṭhārasa-veyyākaraṇaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ || || and nothing more; the overplus is to be found in S[1-3]

[2] The title Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti is omitted in the MSS. and ought to be restored

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe|| ||[1]

Vipariṇāmadhammaṃ api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā ti|| ||

No hetaṃ bhante

16 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkhaṃ upādāya dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati[2] Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā udenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā ti|| ||

20-35 (2-17)

Purimagamanāhi aṭṭhārasaveyyākaraṇāni vitthārānīti[3]|| ||

36 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā ti|| ||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|| ||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā ti|| ||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā ti|| || pe|| ||[4]

2 Dutiyagamanaṃ (*or Dutiyavāro*)

37 (19) *Rūpī attā*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ

---

[1] More abridged in S[1-3] than in B - [2] B uppajjeyya

[3] So B; S[1-3] —pe— kismiṃ nu bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati evaṃ (S[3] etaṃ) taṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso (me) attāti Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā—pe—yathā purimadasasuttantaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ so attā° so loko; and repeat the beginning of each sutta [4] So S[3]; more complete in B less in S[1]

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|| ||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

6–9 Vedanāya sati|| pe|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|| ||

Vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Rūpī attā hoto arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

11–14 Vedanā|| pa|| No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

38 (20) *Arūpī attā*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| || peyyālo|| ||[1]

39 (21) *Rūpī ca arūpī ca*

3 Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||[2]

40 (22) *Neva rūpī nārūpī*

3 Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

41 (23) *Ekantasukhī*

3 Ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||[3]

---

1 S1-3 add soyeva before and vitthāretabbo after peyyālo

2 B puts forward Sāvatthi

3 This phrase is omitted in B

42 (24) *Ekantadukkhī*

3 Ekantadukkhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

43 (25) *Sukhadukkhī*

3 Sukhadukkhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

44 (26) *Adukkhamasukhī*

3 Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| ||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

6–9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

11–14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| || Dutiya-peyyālo|| ||

Uddānaṃ|| ||

Vātaṃ Etammamaṃ So attā No ca me siyā Natthi Karoto[1] Hetuyā[2] Mahādiṭṭhena aṭṭhamaṃ — Sassato

---

[1] S[1] kāroto [2] S[1] hetuyo ; S3 hetuṃyā

Asassato ceva Antānantā ca vuccati—Taṃjīvam Aññaṃjīvañca Tathāgatena cattāro Rūpī attā hoti Arūpī ca [1] attā hoti Rupī cā arūpī ca attā hoti Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti Ekantasukhī attā hoti Ekantadukkhī attā hoti Sukhadukkhī attā hoti Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo [2] param maranā ti—Ime chabbīsati suttā dutiyavārena desitā [3]|| ||

Chapter III Tatiyagamanam

45 (1)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti|| na candimasūriyā udenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā|| ||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| || esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā|| ||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā ti|| ||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| ||[4] vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ tasmiṃ sati tad upādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā ti|| ||

46-69 (2-25)

Evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ|| ||[5]

---

[1] Omitted by S[1] [2] S3 ārogo always
[3] This uddānam is not to be found in B
[4] Complete in B [5] B chabbisaṃvitthāretabbāni

70 (26)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| ||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| tasmiṃ sati tad upādāya tam abhinivissa [1] evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam ānupādāyā evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| tasmiṃ sati tad upādāya tam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||[2]

Tatiyo peyyālo|| || Chabbīsati suttantā vitthāretabbā|| ||[3]

Chapter IV Catutthagamanam

71 (1)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| ||

Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo

---

[1] B omit taṃ abhinivissa always

[2] 11-14 are missing in S[1] [3] B omits cha° °vitthāretabbā

sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasuriyā udenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā ti|| ||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|| ||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| || Na vātā vāyanti|| pa|| esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā|| ||

6–9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vāta vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā|| ||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|| pe|| [1] vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

11–14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe||[1] vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu tam samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃkiñci rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā yam dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ Netaṃ mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||[3]

16 Evaṃ passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti|| ||

96 (26)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| || Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|| ||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

6–9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| ||

---

[1] Complete in B [2] This number is abbreviated in S[1-3]

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| ||

Aniccam bhante|| pe|| ||[1] vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|| ||

No hetam bhante|| ||

11–14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu tam samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|| ||

No etam bhante|| ||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā pahīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||[2]

16–19 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītanāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| pe|| [1] sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|| ||

20 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako' rūpasmiṃ[3] nibbindati vedanāya nibbindati saññāya nibbindati saṅkhāresu nibbindati viññaṇasmiṃ nibbindati|| || Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmi vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| || Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmīti|| ||

Purimagamanaṃ aṭṭhārasa veyyākaraṇā[ni]||
Dutiyagamanaṃ chabbīsaṃ vitthāretabbāni||
Tatiyagamanaṃ chabbīsaṃ vitthāretabbāni||
Catutthagamanaṃ chabbīsaṃ vitthāretabbāni|| ||[4]

Diṭṭhi-saṃyuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ|| ||[5]

---

[1] Complete in B [2] Abbreviated in S^{1-3} [3] S^3 adds pi
[4] These four lines are to be found in B only
[5] So B: S^{1-3} have so: Catutthakapeyyale chabbīsati suttantā hi te parivaṭṭavitthārāti—Diṭṭhi saṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ—Vātā etaṃ mama ° (as above) adukkhamasukhī sahāti

BOOK IV OKKANTIKA-SAṂYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1–2 Sāvatthi‖ pe‖‖ Tatra‖ pe‖ voca‖

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmim aññathābhāvi[1] ‖ Sotam aniccaṃ vipariṇāmim aññathābhāvi‖ Ghānam aniccaṃ vipariṇāmim aññathābhāvi‖ Jivhā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī‖ Kāyo anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī‖ Mano anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī‖‖

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati‖ ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmim okkanto vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ‖ abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayonim vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya‖ abhabbo ca[2] tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti‖‖

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā evam paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti[3]‖ ayaṃ vuccati dhammānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmim okkanto vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ‖ abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayoniṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya‖ abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti‖‖

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti[4] passati ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti‖‖

2 *Rūpa*

1–3 Sāvatthi‖‖ Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino‖ saddā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino‖ gandhā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino‖ rasā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino‖ phoṭṭhabbā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññāthābhāvino‖ dhammā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino‖‖

---

[1] B °ṇāmī °bhāvī always; S[1-3] °nāmiṃ, °bhāvi, sometimes °nāmi °bhāviṃ [2] S[1-3] va always

[3] B nijjhānakkhamanti [4] B pajānāti

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati|| ayaṃ vuccati saddānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchāyoniṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti|| ||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā|| °yāva na'sotapattiphalaṃ sacchi karoti|| ||[1]

6 Yo[2] bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evam[3] passati|| ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

3 *Viññāṇam*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| ||· Cakkhuviññāṇam bhikkhave aniccam vipariṇamiṃ aññathābhāvi|| || Sotaviññāṇam|| || Ghānaviññāṇaṃ|| || Jivhāviññāṇaṃ|| || Kāyaviññāṇaṃ|| Manoviññāṇaṃ aniccam vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| ||

4–6 Yo bhikkhave|| la|| sambodhiparāyano ti||

4 *Phasso*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Cakkhusamphasso bhikkhave anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī|| || Sotasamphasso|| || Ghānasamphasso|| || Jivhāsamphasso|| || Kāyasamphasso|| || Manosamphasso anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī|| ||

4–6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

5 *Vedanāya*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Cakkhusamphassajā bhikkhave vedanā[4] aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī|| Sotasamphassajā vedanā|| pa|| || Jivhāsamphassajā vedanā|| pa|| Manosamphassajā vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī|| ||

4–6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

---

[1] This paragraph is complete in B, missing in S^{1-3}

[2] S^{1-3} add hi

[3] Omitted by S^{1-3}

[4] S^{1-3} vedanā bhikkhave

6 *Saññā*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Rūpasaññā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī|| || Saddasaññā|| || Gandhasaññā|| || Rasasaññā|| || Poṭṭhabbasaññā|| || Dhammasaññā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī|| ||

4–6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

7 *Cetanā*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Rūpasañcetanā bhikkhave[1] aniccā vipāriṇāmī aññathābhāvī|| || Saddasañcetanā|| Gandhasañcetanā|| Rasasañcetanā|| Poṭṭhabbasañcetanā|| Dhammasañcetanā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī|| ||

4–6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

8 *Taṇhā*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Rūpataṇhā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī|| || Saddataṇhā|| Gandhataṇhā|| || Rasataṇhā|| Phoṭṭhabbataṇhā|| Dhammataṇhā aniccā viparinàmī aññathābhāvī|| ||

4–6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| saṃbodhiparāyano ti|| ||

9 *Dhātu*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Pathavīdhātu bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī|| || Āpodhātu|| || Tejodhātu|| || Vāyodhātu|| || Ākāsadhātu[2] aniccā vipariṇāmī aññāthābhāvī|| ||

4–6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

10 *Khandhena*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|| || Vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī|| Sañña aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathabhāvī|| Viññāṇam aniccam vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|| ||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccuti ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyā-

---

[1] Omitted by S[1-3]

[2] B adds viññāṇadhātu

maṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayoniṃ [1] vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti|| ||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti|| ayaṃ vuccati dhammānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmam sappurisabhumiṃ okkanto vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchayoniṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti|| ||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evam jānāti evam passati ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|| ||

Okkantika-saṃyuttaṃ [2]|| ||
Tassuddānaṃ|| || [3]

Cakkhu Rūpañca [4] Viññāṇaṃ||
Phasso Vedanāya ca||
Saññā Cetanā Taṇhā||
Dhātu Khandhena [5] te dasā ti|| ||

BOOK V UPPĀDA-SAṂYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave cakkhussa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

4–7 Yo sotassa|| Yo ghānassa|| Yo jivhāya|| Yo kāyassa|| ||

8 Yo manassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo||

---

[1] S1-3 °yoniyaṃ [2] S1-3 okkanta- [3] Omitted by B
[4] B rūpāca [5] S1-3 rūpena

dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

9 Yo ca bhikkhave cakkhussa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo|| ||

10–13 Yo sotassa nirodho|| || Yo ghānassa nirodho|| || Yo jivhāya nirodho|| Yo kāyassa nirodho|| ||

14 Yo manassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||

2 *Rūpaṃ*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave rūpānam uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo||

4–8 Yo saddānaṃ|| || Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| || Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ|| || Yo dhammānam uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

9 Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo|| ||

10–13 Yo saddānaṃ|| || Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo poṭṭhabbānaṃ|| ||

14 Yo dhammānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||

3 *Viññāṇaṃ*

1–8 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave cakkhuviññāṇassa uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| Yo manoviññānassa uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

9–14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuviññāṇassa nirodho|| pe|| Yo[1] manoviññāṇassa nirodho|| pe|| jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||[2]

---

[1] S1-3 add ca

[2] This sutta and the following ones are more abridged in S1-3 than in B; I give the shortest text, but in the last sutta

4 *Phasso*

1-8 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa uppādo ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||

5 *Vedanāya*

1-8 Sāvatthi|| || Yo[1] bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| || Yo manasamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo ṭhiti||pe|| jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo manosamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||

6 *Saññāya*

1-8 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasaññāya nirodho|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||

7 *Cetanā*

1-8 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||

8 *Taṇhā*

1-8 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave rūpataṇhāya uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| || Yo dhammataṇhāya uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

---

[1] B adds kho here and in 6, 7

9–14 Yo ca kho[1] bhikkhave rūpataṇhāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| || Yo dhammataṇhāya nirodho vūpasamo|| || jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||

9 *Dhātu*

1–8 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| || Yo āpodhātuyā|| || Yo tejodhātuyā|| || Yo vāyodhātuyā|| Yo ākāsadhātuyā|| Yo viññāṇadhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

9–14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave paṭhavīdhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| || Yo viññāṇadhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||

10 *Khandhena*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Yo kho bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

4–6 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ|| ||

7 Yo viññāṇassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo|| ||

8 Yo ca[2] bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo|| ||

9–11 Yo vedanāya|| || Yo saññāya|| || Yo saṅkhārānaṃ|| ||

12 Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaraṇassa atthagamo ti|| ||

Uppāda-saṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ|| ||
Tassuddānaṃ|| ||

Cakkhu Rupañca Viññāṇaṃ||
Phasso ca[3] Vedanāya ca||
Saññāya|| Cetanā|| Taṇhā||
Dhātu Khandhena te dasā ti|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] omit kho [2] B adds kho [3] S[1-3] omit ca

BOOK VI KILESA-SAṂYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| pe|| etad avoca|| ||

3 Yo bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

4-7 Yo sotasmiṃ chandarāgo|| || Yo ghānasmiṃ chandarāgo|| Yo jivhāya chandarāgo|| Yo kāyasmiṃ chandarāgo||

8 Yo manasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkileso pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitaṃ cittam kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇiyesu [1] dhammesūti|| ||

2 *Rūpam*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

4-8 Yo saddesu|| || Yo gandhesu|| || Yo rasesu|| || Yo poṭṭhabbesu|| || Yo dhammesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkileso pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitaṃ cittam kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīeysu [2] dhammesū ti|| ||

3 *Viññāṇam*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave cakkhuviññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

4-8 Yo sotaviññāṇasmiṃ|| Yo ghānaviññāṇasmiṃ|| Yo jivhāviññāṇasmiṃ|| Yo kāyaviññānasmiṃ|| Yo manoviññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkileso pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa

---

[1] S3 abhiññāyacasacchi° [2] S1 abhiññāyasacchi°

cittaṃ hoti nekkhammaparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|| ||[1]

4 *Phasso*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassasmiṃ|| Yo ghānasamphassasmiṃ|| Yo jivhāsamphassasmiṃ|| Yo kāyasamphassasmiṃ|| Yo manosamphassasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| [2] abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|| ||

5 *Vedanāya*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkileso|| ||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassajāya vedanāya|| || Yo ghānasamphassajāya vedanāya|| Yo jivhāsamphassajāya vedanāya|| Yo kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya|| Yo manasamphassajāya vedanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|| ||

6 *Saññāya*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkileso|| ||

4-8 Yo saddasaññāya|| || Yo gandhasaññāya|| || Yo rasasaññāya|| || Yo poṭṭhabbasaññāya|| Yo dhammasaññāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkileso|| ||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|| ||

7 *Cetanā*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

4-8 Yo saddasañcetanāya|| || Yo gandhasañcetanāya||

---

[1] This sutta is missing in B [2] B ||so yeva peyyālo||

Yo rasasañcetanāya|| || Yo phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāya|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu [1] dhammesūti|| ||

8 *Taṇhā*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave rūpataṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

4-8 Yo saddataṇhāya|| Yo gandhataṇhāya|| Yo rasataṇhāya|| Yo phoṭṭhabbataṇhāya|| Yo dhammataṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|| ||

9 *Dhātu.*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave paṭhavīdhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso||

4-8 Yo āpodhātuya|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuya|| Yo ākāsadhātuyā|| Yo viññāṇadhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkileso pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti nekkhamma paribhāvitaṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|| ||

10 *Khandena*

1-7 Sāvatthi|| || Yo bhikkhave rūpasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso uppakileso|| la|| Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkileso|| ||

8 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu pañcasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkileso pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitaṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu [2] dhammesūti|| ||

Kilesa-saṃyuttaṃ [3]|| ||
Tassuddānaṃ [4]|| ||

---

[1] S1-3 abhiññāyasacchi° [2] S1 abhiññāyasacchi°
[3] S1-3 add pañcamaṃ, S3 inserting samattaṃ
[4] B omits tass

Cakkhu Rūpañca Viññāṇaṃ ||
Phasso [1] ca Vedanāya ca ||
Saññāya Cetanā Taṇhā ||
Dhātu Khandhena [2] te dasā ti || ||

BOOK VII SĀRIPUTTA-SAṂYUTTA

1 *Vivekam*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍakassa ārāme || ||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvatthim [3] piṇḍāya pāvisi || ||

3 Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkhanto yena andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya || ||

4 Andhavanam ajjhogahetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisīdi || ||

5 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Jetavanam Ānāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkami || ||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ durato va āgacchantam || disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca || || Vippasannāṇi kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto || katamenāyasmā Sārīputto ajja vihārena vihāsīti || ||

7 Idhāham āvuso viviceeva [4] kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamajjhānam [5] upasampajja viharāmi || tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham paṭhamajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Aham paṭhamajjhānam samāpanno ti vā Aham paṭhamajjhānā [6] vuṭṭhito ti vā ti [7] || ||

---

[1] S[1-3] samphasso
[2] S[1-3] dhātukkhandena
[3] S[1-3] sāvatthiyaṃ
[4] S[1] viviccehi
[5] B paṭhamaṃ jhānam, and further on paṭhamā jhānā always. Likewise in the following suttas
[6] S[1-3] °jhānaṃ, S[1] having paṭhamaṃ
[7] S[1-3] omit ti

8 Tathā hi panāyasmato[1] Sāriputtassa dīgharattaṃ ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Aham pathamajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Aham pathamajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ pahatmajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|| ||

2 *Avitakkam*

1–5 Sāvatthi[2]|| || Taṃ yeva nidānaṃ[3]||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ|| disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca|| || Vippasannāni kho te avuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsīti|| ||

7 Idhāham āvuso vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādānaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyajjhānam upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānam samāpajjāmīti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā[4] vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|| ||

8 Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra - mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpannoti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|| ||

3 *Pīti*

1–6 Sāvatthi|| || Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe|' vippasannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā[5] Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsīti|| ||

7–8 Idhāham āvuso pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi[6] sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi yantaṃ ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukha-

---

[1] S[1-3] tathā pahīnāyasmato [2] In B only [3] In S[1-3] only
[4] S[1] °jhānam ; S[3] °jhānaṃ corrected to °jhānā here and further on [5] S[1-3] katamenapanā° [6] B vihāsiṃ

vihārīti tatiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi‖ so yeva peyyālo[1]‖‖

4 *Upekkhā*

1–6 Sāvatthi‖‖ Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando‖ pe‖ Vippasannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto‖ katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena[2] vihāsīti‖‖

7 Idhāham āvuso sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassa-domanassānam atthagamā adukkham asukham upekkhā satipārisuddhim catutthaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharāmi‖‖

8 Tassa mayham‖ pe‖ vuṭṭhito ti vā ti‖‖ [3]

5 *Akāsa*

1–6 Sāvatthi‖‖ Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando‖ pe‖‖[4]

7–8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthagamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā Ananto ākāso ti ākāsañcāyatanam upasampajja vihārāmi‖ pa[5]‖ vuṭṭhito ti vā ti‖‖

6 *Viññāṇaṃ*

1–6 Sāvatthi‖‖ Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando‖ pe‖‖[6]

7–8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma Anantaṃ viññāṇanti[7], viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi‖‖ pa‖[8] vuṭṭhito ti vā ti‖‖

7 *Akiñcañña*

1–6 Sāvatthi‖‖ Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto‖ pe‖‖

7–8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma Natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi‖ pe‖ vuṭṭhito ti[9] vā ti‖‖

---

1 So S^{1-3}; complete in B
2 B inserts na
3 Complete in B
4 More complete in S^{1-3}
5 So B; S^{1-3} soyevapeyyālo
6 S^{1-3} Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto‖ pe‖‖
7 B omits Anantaṃ viññāṇanti
8 S^{1-3} soyevapeyyālo
9 S^{1-3} omit ti

8 *Saññī*

1-6 Sāvatthi|| || Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe|| ||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso[1] ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| || pe|| || vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|| ||

9 *Nirodho*

1-6 Sāvatthi|| || Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pa|| ||

7 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayhaṃ āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham saññavedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|| ||

8 Tathāhi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito hoti vā ti|| ||[2]

10 *Sucimukhī*

1 Ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Sāriputto Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe|| ||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Rājagahe piṇḍāya pāvisi|| Rājagahe sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā taṃ piṇḍapātam aññataraṃ kuḍḍam[3] nissāya paribhuñjati|| ||

3 Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbājikā yenayasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca|| ||

4 Kiṃ nu kho samaṇa adhomukho bhuñjasīti|| ||

Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmīti|| ||

5 Tena hi samaṇa ubbhamukho bhuñjāsīti|| ||

Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmīti|| ||

---

[1] Missing in B   [2] 8 is missing in S[1-3]

[3] B kuṭṭa (or kuṭṭu ?) mūlaṃ

6 Tena hi samaṇa disāmukho bhuñjasīti|| ||
Na khvāham bhagini disāmukho bhuñjāmīti|| ||
7 Tenahi samaṇa vidisāmukho bhuñjasīti|| ||
Na khvāham bhagini vidisāmukho bhuñjāmīti|| ||

8 Kiṃ nu samaṇa Adhomukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāhaṃ bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi||tena hi samaṇa Disāmukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini disāmukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Vidisāmukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini vidisāmukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| || Kathañcarahi samaṇa [1] bhuñjasīti|| ||

9 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā [2] vatthuvijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam [3] kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhomukhā bhuñjantīti [4]|| ||

10 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā nakkhattavijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ubbhamukhā bhuñjantīti|| ||

11 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā dūteyyapahīṇagamanānuyogā micchājīvena [5] jīvikaṃ kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmanā disāmukhā bhuñjantīti|| ||

12 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikaṃ kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmanā vidisāmukhā bhuñjantīti|| ||

13 So khvāhaṃ bhagini na vatthuvijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikaṃ kappemi|| na nakkhattavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikaṃ kappemi|| na dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogamicchājīvena jīvikaṃ kappemi|| na aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikaṃ kappemi|| || Dhammena bhikkham pariyesāmi dhammena bhikkham pariyesitvā bhuñjāmīti|| ||

---

1 S1-3 samaṇehi
2 S1-3 samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā va
3 B jīvitaṃ always
4 S1-3 bhuñjanti always
5 S3 duteyya° always, S1 B here only; S3 °gamanā° always; B °yogāya° always; S3 °yoga always; S1 further on

14 Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbājikā Rājagahe rathiyāya rathiyaṃ siṅghāṭakena[1] siṅghāṭakam upasaṅkamitvā evam ārocesi || Dhammikaṃ samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāram āhārenti anavajjaṃ[2] samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāram āhārenti || detha samaṇānaṃ sakyaputtiyānam piṇḍan ti || ||

Sāriputta-saṃyuttaṃ[3] || ||
Tatruddānaṃ || ||

Vivekam Avitakkaṃ ca ||
Pīti Upekkhā catutthakaṃ ||
Ākāsam ceva Viññāṇaṃ ||
Akiñcaññeva Saññinā ||
Nirodhenagahe vutto ||
Dasamaṃ Sucimukhī cāti || ||[4]

BOOK VIII NĀGA-SAṂYUTTA

1 (1) *Suddhikam*

1–2 Sāvatthi || || Tatra—voca—

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave nāgayoniyo || || Katamā catasso || || Aṇḍajā nāgā jalābujā nāgā saṃsedajā nāgā opapātikā nāgā || || Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti || ||

2 (2) *Paṇītataraṃ*

1–3 Sāvatthi° °opapātikā nāgā || ||[5]

[1] B inserts vā [2] B anavajjena [3] S1-3 add chaṭṭhaṃ

[4] S1-3 Vivekajaṃ Avitakkam
Pīti Upekhāya ca Ākāsaṃ
Viññāṇaṃ ceva Akiñcaññā
Neva saññā ca Nirodho
Sucimukhī navāti (S3 °na cāti)

[5] In B only

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi nāgehi jalābujā ca[1] saṃsedajā ca[1] opapātikā ca[1] nāgā paṇītatarā|| ||

5 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca nāgehi saṃsedajā ca opapātikā ca nāgā paṇītatarā|| ||

6 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca saṃsedajehi ca nāgehi opapātikā nāgā[2] paṇītatarā|| ||

7 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti|| ||

3 (3) *Uposatha*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ° Sāvatthiyaṃ° ārāme|| ||[3]

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ evaṃ hoti|| || Mayaṃ kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayaṃ kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapannā|| ||[4]

5 Sacajja mayaṃ kāyena sucaritaṃ careyyāma vācāya sucaritaṃ careyyāma manasā sucaritaṃ careyyāma|| evaṃ mayaṃ kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyāma[5]|| ||

6 Handa mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritaṃ carāma vācāya sucaritaṃ carāma manasā sucaritaṃ carāmāti|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] omit ca [2] S[1-3] omit nāgā [3] In B only

[4] S[1-3] uppannā always [5] S[1-3] uppajj° always

4 (4) *Uposatha* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pa|| ||[1]

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|| ||

4-6 Sabbaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ [2] || ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti.

5 (5) *Uposatha* (3)

12 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|| ||

4-6 Sabbaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo|| yenamidhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti.

6 (6) *Uposatha* (4)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam opapātikānaṃ nāgānam evaṃ hoti|| || Mayaṃ kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayaṃ kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyataṃ upapannā|| ||

---

[1] 1-2 are missing in S[1-3]

[2] S[1-3] So yeva peyyālo

5 Sacajja mayaṃ kāyena sucaritaṃ careyyāma vācāya sucaritaṃ careyyāma[1] manasā sucaritaṃ careyyāma|| evam mayāṃ kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyāma|| ||

6 Haṇda mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritaṃ carāma vācāya sucaritaṃ carāma[1] manasā sucaritaṃ carāmāti|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposathaṃ upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā bhavantīti|| ||

7 (7) *Tassa sutam* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī hoti manasā dvayakārī hoti|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Aṇḍajā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|| ||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānam sahavyataṃ upapajjeyyanti|| ||

6 So kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

8 (8) *Tassa sutam* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī|| So yeva peyyalo|| ||[2]

[1] B omits sucaritaṃ ca°

[2] B has only ||pa|| after upapajjatīti

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā jalābujānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

9 (9) *Tassa sutam* (3)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā saṃsedajānam nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4–6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti|| So yeva peyyālo|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā saṃsedajānam nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

10 (10) *Tassa sutam* (4)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Opapātikā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulāti|| ||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| || Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| ||

6 So kāyassa bhedā parammāraṇā opapātikānam nāgānam sahavyatam upapajjati|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

11–20 (11) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1–3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-

midhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Aṇḍajā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|| ||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyan ti|| ||

6 So annaṃ deti||[1] pānaṃ deti|| vatthaṃ deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ deti|| seyyaṃ deti|| avasatham deti|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| so kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

21-50 (12-14) *Dānupakāra* (2, 3, 4)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā Jalābujānaṃ nāgānam|| pa||

Saṃsedajānam nāgānam||

Opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Opapātikā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyataṃ upapajjeyyan ti||

6 So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| la|| opapātikānam nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kko bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-

---

[1] S[1-3] add So kāyassa° °uppajjati and the first words of the number 7 till paccayo; moreover they repeat So before pānaṃ vatthaṃ, etc.

midhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā opapatikānam nāgānaṃ sahavyataṃ uppapajjatītī|| ||[1]

Evam[2] iminā peyyālena[3] dasa suttantā kātabbā||[4]

Evaṃ catusu yonisu cattārīsa veyyākaraṇāni kātabbāni|| ||[5]

Dasa suttantā honti paññāsa suttantā ceti|| ||[6]

Nāga-saṃyuttaṃ|| ||[7]
Tatruddānaṃ[8]|| ||

Suddhikañca Paṇītataraṃ||
Caturo ca Uposathā||
Tassasutaṃ caturo ca||
Dānupakārā caturo||
Nāgehi supakāsitā ti|| ||[9]

BOOK IX SUPAṆṆA-SAṂYUTTAM

1 (1) *Suddhakam*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supaṇṇayoniyo|| || Katamā catasso|| || Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā jalābujā supaṇṇā saṃsedajā supaṇṇā opapātikā supaṇṇā|| || Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supaṇṇayoniyo ti|| ||

---

[1] 7 is to be found in S¹-³ only [2] Omitted by B always
[3] B inserts saha [4] B vitthārā [5] B veyyakaraṇā kātabbā
[6] Instead of this phrase, S¹-³ have Evaṃ piṇḍakena nāgasaṃyuttaṃ paññāsaṃ suttantaṃ hoti
[7] S¹-³ add samattaṃ [8] S¹-³ add bhavati
[9] So B; S¹-³—

Suddhakaṃ Paṇītataraṃ cattāro
Uposatha (S¹ -thaṃ) pucchakā
Tassasutaṃ cattāro
caturo Sucaritena
Danupakāraṃ cattāro
Nāgesu pakāsitāti

2 (2) *Haranti*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| ||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supaṇṇayoniyo|| || Katamā catasso|| || Aṇḍajā|| pa|| Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supaṇṇayoniyo|| ||

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje [1] nage haranti|| na jalābuje|| na saṃsedaje|| na opapātike|| ||

5 Tatra bhikkhave jalābujā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābuje ca nāge haranti|| na saṃsedaje na opapātike|| ||

6 Tatra bhikkhave saṃsedajā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābuje ca saṃsedaje ca nāge haranti|| na opapātike|| ||

7 Tatra bhikkhave opapātika supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābuje ca saṃsedaje ca opapātike ca nāge haranti|| ||

8 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supaṇṇayoniyo ti|| ||

3 (3) *Dvayakāri* (1)

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme|| ||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkāmi|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|| ||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānam supaṇṇānam sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| || So kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānam sahavyatam upapajjati|| ||

6 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānam sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4-6 (4-6) *Dvayakārī* (2-4)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

[1] B adds va

Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā Jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ|| la||

Saṃsedajānaṃ||

Opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānam sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Opapātikā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulāti|| ||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā opapātikānam supaṇṇānam sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| || So kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|| ||

6 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

7-16 (7) *Dānupakārā* (1)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānam supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|| ||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyan ti|| ||

6 So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| vattham deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanaṃ deti|| seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| so kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānam supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

17-46 (8–10) *Dānupakāra* (2–4)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ|| pe|| saṃsedajānaṃ supaṇṇanām|| pe|| opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Opapātikā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|| ||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| ||

6 So annaṃ deti|| pa|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| so kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānam sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

Evaṃ piṇḍakena [1] cha cattālīsa suttantā honti|| || [2]

Supaṇṇa-saṃyuttaṃ|| ||[3]

Tatruddānaṃ|| ||[4]

Suddhakaṃ Haranti [5] ceva||
Dvayakārī [6] caturo [7] ca||
Dānupakārā [8] ca cattāro||
Supaṇṇā supakāsitā [9] ti|| ||

BOOK X GANDHABBAKĀYA-SAṂYUTTAM

1 (1) *Suddhikam*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca|| ||[10]

[1] B piṇḍikena
[2] So S3; B suttantam hoti; S1 °cattālīsaṃ suttantā hoti
[3] S1-3 add aṭṭhamaṃ
[4] S1-3 Uddānaṃ bhavati
[5] B harati
[6] S1-3 dayakārī
[7] B inserts pi
[8] S1-3 °kāraṃ
[9] S1-3 suppa°
[10] More complete in B

3 Gandhabbakāyike [1] vo bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā|| ||

Santi bhikkhave mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave sāragandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pheggugandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave tacagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave papatikagandhe [2] adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pattagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pupphagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave phalagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave rasagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā|| ||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā ti|| ||

2 (2) *Sucaritam*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| ārāme|| ||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

5 Idha bhikkhu [3] ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritam carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Gandhabbakāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|| ||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| || So kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānam sahavyatam upapajjati|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyataṃ upapajjatīti|| ||

3 (3) *Dātā* (1)

1–4 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

---

[1] S¹⁻³ °kāyiko

[2] S¹⁻³ papaṭikā° here only

[3] S¹⁻³ bhikkhave

Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānam sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|| ||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| || So dātā hoti mūlagandhānam|| So kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu|| pa|| yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sakavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4-12 (4-12) *Dātā* (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sāraghandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| || [1]

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| || Tassa sutaṃ hoti Sāragandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|| ||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sāragandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānam sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| || So dātā hoti sāragandhānaṃ|| ||

So yeva peyyalo|| || [2]

So dātā hoti pheggugandhānaṃ|| ||
So dātā hoti tacagandhānaṃ|| ||

---

[1] B, instead of sahavyatam upapajjati, has|| pa|| pheggugandhe° °gandhagandhe adhivatthānam° °upapajjatīti

[2] In S[1-3] only; complete in B

So dātā hoti papaṭikagandhānaṃ|| ||
So dātā hoti pattagandhānaṃ||
So dātā hoti pupphagandhānaṃ|| ||
So dātā hoti phalagandhānaṃ|| ||
So dātā hoti rasagandhānaṃ|| ||
So dātā hoti gandhagandhānam|| ||

So kāyassa bhedā param maranā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānam devānaṃ sahavyatām upapajjatīti|| ||

13–22 (13) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1–4 Sāvatthi|| ||[1] Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekaccô kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritam carati|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|| ||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyataṃ upapajjeyyanti|| || So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| vatthaṃ deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ deti|| seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| || So kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyataṃ upapajjatīti|| ||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

---

[1] More complete in S[1]; missing in S[3] which omits the end of the preceding and the beginning of this sutta, owing, I think, to the leaving out of a line

23–112 (14–23) *Dānupakārā* (2–10)

1–4 Sāvatthi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā sāragandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| pa|| pheggugandhe adhivatthānam devānam||[1] tacagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| papaṭikagandhe adhivatthānam devānaṃ|| pattagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānam|| pupphagandhe adhivatthānam devānaṃ|| phalagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ|| rasagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ|| gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam uppajjatīti|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahayvyatam uppajjeyanti||| So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| vatthaṃ deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ deti|| seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| So kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyataṃ upapajjati|||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhakacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upappajjatīti|||

Evampiṇḍakena[2] ekasatañ ca dvādasa suttaṃ|||[3]
Gandhabbakāyasaṃyuttam niṭṭhitaṃ[4]|||
Tatruddānaṃ|||

Suddhikaṃ ca Sucaritaṃ||
Dātā hi apare dasa[5]||
Dānupakārā dasamā[6]||
Gandhabbā supakāsitā ti|||

---

[1] S1-3 omit pheggu° [2] B Ekapiṇḍakena
[3] S1-3 ekasatañca bārasañca suttantā bhavanti (S3 suttanto bhavati) [4] S1-3 samattaṃ
[5] B tayo [6] S1-3 °kāraṃ dasamaṃ

BOOK XI VALAHA-SAṂYUTTAM

1 (1) *Desanā*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra|| voca|| ||

3 Valāhakakāyike[1] bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| taṃ suṇātha|| ||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā|| || Santi bhikkhave[2] sītavalāhakādevā|| santi uṇhavalāhakā devā|| santi abbhavalāhakā devā|| santi vātavalāhakā devā|| santi vassavalāhakā devā|| ||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā ti|| ||

2 (2) *Sucaritaṃ*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || [3] Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Valāhakakāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahutā ti|| ||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam uppajjeyyanti|| || [4] So kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam uppajjatīti|| ||

6 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā valāhakakāyikānam devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

3–22 (3) *Dānupakārā* (1)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

---

[1] S[1-3] °kāyikā vo; S[1] valāha° instead of valāhaka° always [2] S[1-3] repeat bhikkhave every time

[3] S[1-3] omit Sāvatthi, otherwise more complete

[4] B inserts here so annaṃ deti° °padīpeyyaṃ deti

Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sītavalāhakānaṃ [1] devānaṃ sahavyataṃ uppajjatīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Sītavalāhakā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|| ||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| || Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| so annaṃ deti|| pa|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| || So kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyataṃ upapajjati|| ||

6 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā Sītavahālakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

23-52 (4-7) *Dānupakārā* (2-5)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā Uṇhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ|| ||

Abbhavalāhakānam devānam||

Vātavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutaṃ hoti Vassavalāhakā deva dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|| ||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānam sahavyataṃ uppajjeyyanti|| So annaṃ deti|| pa|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| So kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā vāssavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

6 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā paraṃmaraṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti|| ||

---

[1] S1-3 °valāhakāyikānaṃ here and further on

53 (8) *Sītaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti|| ||

4 Santi bhikkhu Sītavalāhakā nāma devā|| || Tesaṃ yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti [1] || || tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhiṃ anvāya sītaṃ hoti|| ||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti||

54 (9) *Uṇhaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotīti|| ||

4 Santi bhikkhu Uṇhavalāhakā nāma devā|| || Tesaṃ yadā hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhiṃ anvāya uṇhaṃ hoti|| ||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotīti|| ||

55 (10) *Abbhaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ [2] hotīti|| ||

4 Santi bhikkhu Abbhavalāhakā nāma devā|| || Tesaṃ yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhiṃ anvāya abbhaṃ hotīti|| ||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ hotīti|| ||

56 (11) *Vātā*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā vāto [3] hotīti|| ||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vātavalāhakā nāma devā|| || Tesaṃ

---

[1] B vaseyyāmāti always [2] B abbhā always

[3] S[1-3] vātaṃ here only

yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya vāto hoti|| ||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā vāto hotīti|| ||

57 (12) *Vassa*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā devo vassatīti|| ||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vassavalāhakā nāma devā|| || Tesaṃ yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya devo vassati|| ||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenekadā devo vassatīti|| ||

Valāha-saṃyuttaṃ|| ||
Vitthārena sattapaññāsa suttantā bhavanti || ||
Tassuddānaṃ|| ||[1]

Desanā Sucaritañca[2] ||
Dānupakārā pañcakaṃ[3] ||
Sītaṃ Uṇhañca Abbhañca||
Vāta-Vassa-valāhakā ti[4] || ||

BOOK XII VACCHAGOTTA-SAṂYUTTAM

(1) 1 *Aññāṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi[5] || || Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi|| sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako

---

[1] B valahasaññuttaṃ sattapaññāsasuttantaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ|| tatrudānaṃ|| [2] S[1-3] sucaritāpañca [3] S[1-3] °kāripañcamaṃ [4] B vātā° [5] Complete in B

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā|| Taṃ jīvam taṃ sarīranti vā Aññaṃ jīvam aññaṃ sariranti va|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā[1] || Hoti ca[1] na ca hoti tathagato param maraṇā ti vā|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇa ti vā ti|||

4 Rūpe[2] kho Vaccha aññāṇā rūpasamudaye aññāṇā rūpanirodhe aññāṇā rūpanirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāpato paraṃ maraṇāti vā ti||| Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yena anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti|||

2 *Aññāṇā* (2)

1–3 Sāvatthi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Vedanāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā vedanāsamudaye aññāṇā vedanānirodhe aññāṇā vedanānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā||| Evam imāni[3] anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

3 *Aññāṇā* (3)

1–3 Sāvatthi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto

[1] Omitted by S1-3 [2] S1-3 rūpaṃ

[3] S1-3 evimāni here and further on

paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānīmāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||

4 Saññāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā saññāsamudaye aññāṇā saññānirodhe aññāṇā saññānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti[1] || ||

5 Ayaṃ kho[2] Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||

4 *Aññāṇā* (4)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| || Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||

4 Saṅkharesu[3] kho Vaccha aññāṇā saṅkhārasamudaye aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhe aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā evam[4] imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| || Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||

5 Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||

5 *Aññāṇā* (5)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| || Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti

---

[1] S[1-3] omit vā ti
[2] Omitted by B
[3] S[1-3] saṅkhāre
[4] S[1-3] yān

vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||

4 Viññāṇe kho Vaccha aññāṇā viññāṇasamudaye aññāṇā viññāṇanirodhe aññāṇā viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya aññāṇā evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||

5 Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu° °paraṃ maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||

(2) 6–10 *Adassanā* (1–5)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| || Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maranā ti vā ti|| ||

4 (6) Rupe kho Vaccha adassanā|| So yeva peyyālo|| || (7) Vedanāya|| || (8) Saññāya|| || (9) Saṅkhāresu|| || (10) Viññāṇe Vaccha adassanā|| pa|| viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya adassanā|| pe|| ||

[Yathā purimagamanaṃ evam pañca pi khandhā pañcahi gamanehi vitthāretabbo] [1]

(3) 11–15 *Anabhisamayā* (1–5)

(11) Sāvatthi|| ||[2] Rūpe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pe|| rūpanirodhagaminiyā patipadāya anabhisamayā|| ||

(12) Sāvatthi|| || Vedanāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa|| ||

(13) Sāvatthi|| || Saññāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa|| ||

(14) Sāvatthi|| || Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa|| ||

(15) Sāvatthi|| || Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa|| || [3]

---

[1] Missing in B ; S3 after evam pañca has sikhati na na hoti tathāgato parammaraṇātivāti

[2] So B S3 ; S1 adds ekamantaṃ° paramaranāti vā ti

[3] 12–15 are omitted in S1-3

(4) 16–20 *Ananubodhā*[1] (1–5)

(16) 1–4 Sāvatthi|| || Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo|| pa||

5 Rūpe kho Vaccha ananubodhā|| pa|| rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyo ananubodhā|| pa|| ||

(17) Sāvatthi|| || Vedanāya kho Vaccha|| pa|| ||

(18) Sāvatthi|| || Saññāya kho Vaccha|| pa|| ||

(19) Sāvatthi|| || Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha|| pa|| ||

(20) Sāvatthi|| || Viññāṇe kho Vaccha ananubodhā|| pa|| viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ananubodhā|| ||

(5) 21–25 *Appativedhā* (1–5)

Sāvatthi|| || Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo|| pa|| ||

Rūpe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| pa||

Viññāṇe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| pa||

(6) 26–30 *Asallakkhaṇā* (1–5)

Sāvatthi|| || Rūpe kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā|| pa|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā|| ||

(7) 31–35 *Anupalakkhaṇā* (1–5)

Sāvatthi|| || Rūpe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā|| pa|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā|| ||

(8) 36–40 *Apaccupalakkhaṇā* (1–5)

Sāvatthi|| || Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā|| pa|| || Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā|| pa|| ||

(9) 41–45 *Asamapekkhaṇā*

Sāvatthi|| || Rūpe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā|| pe|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā|| pa|| ||

---

1 The suttas 16–50 are more abridged in S[1-3], which give only the first phrase Rūpe kho Vaccha°—pe—

(10) 46–50 *Apaccupekkhaṇā* [1] (1–5)

Sāvatthi|| || Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pa|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pe||

(11) 51 *Apaccakkhakammaṃ* (1)

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyam vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|| ||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako gavantam etad avoca|| || Ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anakavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā|| pa|| || Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||[2]

4 Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā[3]|| rūpasamudaye apaccakkhakammā rūpanirodhe apaccakkhakammā rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya apaccakkhakammā yānimāni|| pe|| ||

52–54 *Apaccakkhakammaṃ* (2–4)

(52) Sāvatthi|| || Vedanāya kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā|| pe||

(53) Sāvatthi|| || Saññāya kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā|| pe|| ||

(54) Sāvatthi|| || Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā|| pe

55 *Apaccakkhakammaṃ* (5)

1–4 Sāvatthi|| || Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā viññāṇasamudaye apaccakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhe apaccakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya apaccakkhakammā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke

---

[1] Omitted by S[1-3]

[2] S[1-3] omit the numbers 1–2, and put 3 before the sutta 2 (=52)

[3] S[1-3] °kammaṃ always

upajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| || Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||

5 Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| || Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā|| Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīranti vā Aññaṃ jīvam aññaṃ sarīranti vā|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ||

Vacchagotta-saṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ|| ||
Ekapiṇḍakena pañcapaññāsasuttantā bhavanti|| ||
Tassuddānaṃ|| ||[1]

Aññāṇā Adassanaṃ ceva||
Anabhisamayā Ananubodhā||[2]
Appativedhā [3] Asallakkhaṇā||
Anupalakkhaṇena|| Apaccupalakkhaṇā||
Asamapekkhaṇā Apaccupekkhaṇā||[4]
Apaccakkhakamman ti|| ||

BOOK XIII JHĀNA- (OR SAMĀDHI-) SAṂYUTTAṂ

1 *Samādhi-samāpatti*

1–2 Sāvatthi|| || Tatra kho—voca|| ||

3 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

---

[1] B pañcapaññāsasaññuttantassudānaṃ|| (without ekapiṇḍakena)

[2] B anusambodhā; but in the text ananubodhā

[3] S[1-3] appaṭibodho; and between this word and the preceding they insert asambodhā, which is not to be found in the text

[4] Missing in S[1-3], in the Uddāna as well as in the text, and being put, it seems, instead of the above asambodhā, which, however, as noticed, is in the Uddāna only

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo|| ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti|| na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo[1]|| ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo[2]|| ||

7 Idha pana ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca[3]|| ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|| ||

9 Seyyatthāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadimhā navanītam navanītamha sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ[4] jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti|| ||

2 *Ṭhiti*

1–3 Sāvatthi[5]|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo|| ||

5 Idha pana[6] bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo|| ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyi neva[7] samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo|| ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo ca|| ||

8 Tatra kho[6] bhikkhave yvāyaṃ[4] jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo ca|| ayam

---

[1] S1-3 samāpatti kusalo
[2] S1-3 add hoti
[3] S1-3 omit ca
[4] S1-3 svāyaṃ
[5] S1-3 omit Sāvatthi always
[6] Omitted by S1-3
[7] B na ca

imesaṃ catumaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca || ||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanītaṃ navanītamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggam akkhāyati || evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca || pe || pavaro cāti || ||[1]

3 *Vuṭṭhāna*

1-3 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī || Katame cattāro || ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo || ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo || ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva[2] samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na ca[3] samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo || ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca || ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca || ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca || ||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ || pa || pavaro cāti || ||[4]

4 *Kallatā*

1-3 Sāvatthi || || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī || Katame cattāro || ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ kallakusalo || ||[5]

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ kallakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo || ||[6]

---

[1] Complete in B [2] B na [3] Omitted by S1-3

[4] S3 has vitthāretabbaṃ instead of pa°, S1 neither

[5] B kallavākusalo always

[6] The end of this number from hoti na° and the numbers 6, 7 are missing in S1, the copier, I think, having left out a line

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ kallakusalo|| ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ kallakusalo ca|| ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samadhismiṃ kallakusalo[1] ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|| ||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|| ||[2]

5 *Ārammaṇa*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo|| ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo|| ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo|| ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca. hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|| ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|| ||

6 *Gocaro*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na sāmādhismiṃ gocarakusalo||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] kallana(or kallata-)kusalo here only

[2] More developed in S[1-3]

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo|| ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim gocarakusalo ca[1]|| ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnam jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|| ||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā[1] khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|| ||

7 *Abhinīhāro*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo|| ||

5 Idha pana[2] bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo|| ||

6 Idha pana[2] bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo|| ||

7 Idha pana[2] bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo ca|| ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyi samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|| ||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|| ||

8 *Sakkacca*

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|| ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo|| ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|| ||

---

[1] Missing in B [2] Missing in S[1-3]

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca|| ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca [1]|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|| ||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|| ||

9 *Sātaccakārī*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī|| ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo|| ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti|| na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī|| ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca|| ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|| ||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|| ||

10 *Sappāyaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo|| ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| ||

---

[1] Omitted by S[1-3]

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca|| ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca|| ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|| ||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe||[1] pavaro cāti|| ||

11 (*Samāpatti-ṭhiti*)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo|| ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo|| ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo|| ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo ca|| ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo ca|| ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|| ||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|| ||

12 (*Samāpatti-vuṭṭhāna*)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo|| ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo|| ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo[2] || ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ

[1] Complete in S1-3

[2] S1-3 add hoti

samāpattikusalo ca[1] hoti samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|| ||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| pavaro cāti|| ||

13 *Samāpatti-kallita*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo[2] || ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo|| ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo[3]|| ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti samadhismiṃ kallitakusalo ca|| ||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|| ||

14 (*Samāpatti-ārammaṇa*)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo|| ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo|| ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|| ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|| ||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|| ||

15 (*Samāpatti-gocara*)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpat-

[1] Omitted by S1-3 [2] or kallina°; B kallavā as above, always
[3] S1 omit the number 5, 6

tikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo|| catukoṭikaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ[1]|| || °samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca|| ||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|| ||

16 (*Samāpatti-abhinīhāra*)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo|| ||[2] [catukoṭikaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ]|| || samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo ca|| ||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|| ||

17 (*Samāpatti-Sakkacca*)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|| || [catukoṭikaṃ vitthāritabbaṃ] °samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca|| ||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|| ||

18 (*Samāpatti-Sātaccakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī|| || [catukoṭikaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ]|| samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sākaccakārī ca|| ||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti

19 (*Samāpatti-sappāyakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

---

[1] So S[1-3]; complete in B

[2] Ending here in S[1-3]; complete in B; and so on in the following suttas

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpatti kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī || ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī hoti || na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo || ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti || na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī || ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca || ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca || ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca siṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca || ||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanītaṃ navanītamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggam akkhāyati || || Evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca || ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca settho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti || ||

Imehi paṭṭhāya upari aṭṭhavārā itaṇḍuvaṇṇiyato vaṭṭavitthārena kira || ||[1]

20 (*Ṭhiti-vuṭṭhāna*)

1-3 Sāvatthi || || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī || || Katame cattāro || ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo || ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo || ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo || ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca || ||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī || la || uttamo ca pavaro cāti || ||

---

[1] This phrase is to be found in B only and the sutta 19 is much more abbreviated in S[1-3] which after jhāyīnaṃ puts only vitthāretabbaṃ

21–27 (*Ṭhiti-āramamṇa*—)

(21) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī[1]|| || Katame cattaro|| || Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ kallinakusalo|| || Vitthā retabbam|| ||

(22) Samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|| ||

(23) Samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| ||

(24) Samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo|| ||

(25) Samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|| ||[2]

(26) Samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī|| ||

(27) 1–4 Samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo|| ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī|| ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca|| ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim ṭhitikusalo ca samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca|| pe|| ||[3]

28 (*Vuṭṭhāna-kallita*—)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na[4] samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo|| ||

---

[1] S[1-3] jhāyino

[2] Between 25 and 26 the MSS. insert samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo—which I think to be a blunder

[3] 21–28 are to be found in S[1-3] only [4] S[1-3] omit na

5-7 Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo|| ||

Neva samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhanakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo|| ||

Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo ca|| || [1]

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti|| ||

29-34 (*Vuṭṭhana*—)

(29) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| || Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti|| ||

Vitthāretabbaṃ|| ||

30 Samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ gocara kusalo|| ||

31 Samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo|| ||

32 Samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|| ||

33 Samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī|| ||

34, 4 Samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī|| ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādismiṃ sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo|| ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī|| ||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca|| ||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ|| ||

Vitthāretabbaṃ|| || [2]

---

[1] Less abbreviated in S^{1-3}

[2] So S^{1-3}; 29-34 are missing in B

35 *Kallita—ārammaṇa*)

1-4 Sāvatthi|| || Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo|| ||

5 Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo|| ||

6 Neva samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo|| ||

7 Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|| ||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|| ||

36-40 (*Kallita—*)

36 Cattāro me bhikkkave jhāyī|| || katame cattāro|| || Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo|| pe||

37 Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo|| pe|| ||

38 Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|| ||

39 Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī|| pe|| [1]

40 Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī|| pe|| [2]

41 (*Ārammaṇa—*)

1-6 Sāvatthi|| || Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo|| Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|| || Neva samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti|| na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo|| || Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca|| ||

7-9 Tatrayvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|| || [3]

---

[1] S[1] omits 39

[2] 36-40 are missing in B

[3] So B; little otherwise arranged in S[1-3]

(42) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo|| pe|| [1]

(43) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(44) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī|| pe||

(45) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī|| || [2]

46 (*Gocara-Abhinīhāra*)

1–7 Sāvatthi|| || Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo|| || [3] Samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo|| || Neva samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo|| || Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo ca|| ||

9–10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| khīramhā dadhi|| dadimhā navanītaṃ|| navanītamhā sappi|| sappimhā sappimaṇḍo|| tatra aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|| ||

47–49 (*Gocara*—)

(47) Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(48) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī|| pe||

(49) Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī|| pe|| || [4]

50 (*Abhinīhāra*—)

1–7 Sāvatthi|| || Samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo hoti

---

[1] Preceded in the MSS. by cattāro me|| katame cattāro—pe—

[2] 42–45 are to be found in S[1-3] only

[3] S[1-3] have this first phrase only

[4] 47–49 are missing in B

na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|| || Samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo|| || Neva samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| || Samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca|| ||

8–9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cā ti|| ||

51–52

(51) Samādhismim abhinīhārakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(52) Samādhismim abhinīharakusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī|| pe|| ||[1]

53 (*Sakkaccakārī-Sātaccakārī*)

1–7 Sāvatthi|| || Samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhīsmim sātaccakārī|| || Samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|| || Neva samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī|| || Samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca hoti samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca|| ||

8–9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ|| pa|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti|| ||

54 (*Sakkaccakārī-Sappāyakārī*)

Samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī|| pe|| ||[2]

55 (*Sātaccakārī-sappāyakārī*)

1–3 Sāvatthi|| || Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| || Katame cattāro|| ||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī|| ||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī|| ||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī|| ||

---

[1] 51, 52 are missing in B

[2] 54 is missing in B

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca hoti samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca|| ||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca hoti [1] samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|| ||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanitaṃ navanītamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyī aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti|| || [2]

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā attamanā te bhikkhū bhāsitam abhinandun ti|| ||

Evan taṃ peyyālamukhāni pañcapaññāsa veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni|| ||

Jhāna-saṃyuttaṃ|| || [4]

Tatruddānaṃ|| || [5]

Samādhi Samāpatti Ṭhiti ca Vuṭṭhānaṃ||
Kallitārammaṇena [6] ca Gocaro [7] Abhinīhāro [7]
Sakkacca Sātaccakārī|| atho pi Sappāyanti [8] || ||

Khandhavaggasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ|| ||

Tassuddānaṃ|| ||

Khandha-Rādha-saṃyuttañca|| ||
Diṭṭhi Okkanti Uppādā||
Kilesa-Sāriputtā ca||
Nāgā Supaṇṇa-Gandhabbā||

---

[1] Omitted by S[1-3]   [2] 9 is missing in B

[3] B has Aññāni veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni||

[4] S[1-3] Samādhisaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ|| ||

[5] S[1-3] Tesaṃ nidānāni sabbāni Jetavane bhaṇitāni—Tatruddānaṃ bhavati—

[6] B kallavā°   [7] S[1-3] -°ra °ra   [8] S[1-3] sappāyāti

Valāha-Vaccha-Jhānanti ||
Khandha-vaggamhi terasā ti || || [1]

---

[1] So B—Instead of Khandhavagga° S[1-3] have
Tatra vagguddānaṃ—
Nakulapitā Aniccahāram (S[3] -hāreṇa) Natumhākena ca Attā Dīpena paññāso paṭhamo ti vuccati—
Upādāyo Araha (S[3] -haṃ) Khajjanīyo Theraṃ Pupphena pañcamaṃ majjhepaṇṇāsako sambuddhena pakāsitāṃ—
Antam Avijjā Samudayañca Kukkulam Diṭṭhi pañcamaṃ tatiyo paṇṇāsako vutto nipāto (S[3] pa—) vuccati—
Rādha Diṭṭhi ca Okkanti Uppādo Kilesena ca Sāriputto ca Nāgo ca Dijā Gandhabbakāyikā Valāhako ca Vacchagotto ca Jhāyī bhavati dvādasāti—
Khandhavaggo—

INDICES.

INDICES.

THE following are the numbers and abbreviations refer ring to the several Saṃyuttas.

XXII.	Kh.	= Khanda-saṃyuttaṃ	(I.)
XXIII.	Rā.	= Rādha-saṃyuttaṃ	(II.)
XXIV.	Di.	= Diṭṭhi-saṃyuttaṃ	(III.)
XXV.	Ok.	= Okkantika-saṃyuttaṃ	(IV.)
XXVI.	Up.	= Uppāda-saṃyuttaṃ	(V.)
XXVII.	Kil.	= Kilesa-saṃyuttaṃ	(VI.)
XXVIII.	Sā.	= Sāriputta-saṃyuttaṃ	(VII.)
XXIX.	Nā.	= Nāga-saṃyuttaṃ	(VIII.)
XXX.	Su.	= Supaṇṇa-saṃyuttaṃ	(IX.)
XXXI.	Gan.	= Gandhabba-saṃyuttaṃ	(X.)
XXXII.	Val.	= Valāha-saṃyuttaṃ	(XI.)
XXXIII.	Vac.	= Vacchagotta-saṃyuttaṃ	(XII.)
XXXIV.	Jh.	= Jhāna-saṃyuttaṃ	(XIII.)

The Arabic, subjoined to these Roman, numbers point out the place of each Sutta in its Saṃyutta without regard to the division into chapters (vaggas), which is found only in the three first Saṃyuttas (XXII.-XXIV.).

I.

INDEX TO THE PROPER NAMES.

Qualifications not taken from the texts are included between [ ]

Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāma (See Jetavana)

Anurādha āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 86

Abbhavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 55
Ayojjhā [desa], Kh. XXII. 95
Avantī [manussā], Kh. XXII. 3, 4
Assaji āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 88
Ānanda āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 21, 37-38, 81, 83, 90, 158; Sā. XXVIII. 1-9

Isigili pabbata, Kh. XXII. 87
Isipatana [desa], Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122-123, 127-135

Uṇhalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 54
Uposatha nāgarājā, Kh. XXII. 96

Kaccānagotto bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 90
Kaccāno or Kaccāyano (Mahā-) āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
Kapilavatthu nagara, Kh. XXII. 80
Kappa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 124-125
Kalandakanivāpa (see Veḷuvana)
Kassapārāma [desa Rājagahe], Kh. XXII. 88
Kassapa (Puraṇa-), Kh. XXII. 60
Kuṭāgārasālā Kh. XXII. 60, 86
Kula (or Kurara-) gharapapāta-pabbata, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
Kusavatī rājadhanī, Kh. XXII. 96

Koṭṭhika or Koṭṭhita (Mahā-), Kh. 122, 123, 127-134
Kosambi nagara, Kh. XXII. 81, 89, 90
Khattiyāni or Khattiyā itthi, Kh. XXII. 96
Khemaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 89

Gangā nadī, Kh. XXII. 95, Di XXIV. 6
Gijjhakūṭa pabbata, Kh. XXII. 87
Gotama, Vac. XXIV.
Ghositārāma [desa Kosambiyaṃ], Kh. XXII. 81, 89, 90

Channa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 90

Jetavana, as Sāvatthi, except Kh. XXII. 82

Tissa āyasmā Bhagavato pitucchaputto, Kh. XXII. 84

Dāsaka āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 89
Devadahan - nigāmo, Kh. XXII. 2
Dhamma pāsāda, Kh. XXII. 96

Nakulapitā gahapati, Kh. XXII. 1, 2
Nigrodhārāma [desa Kapilavatthusmiṃ], Kh. XXII. 80

Pārileyyakam [desa], Kh. XXII. 81
Puṇṇa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 83
Pubbārāma, Kh. XXII. 82
Purana Kassapa, Kh. XXII. 60

Badarikārāma [desa kosambiyam], Kh. XXII. 89
Bārāṇasī, Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
Bhaggā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 1
Bhesakaḷavana desa, Kh. XXII. 1

Mahābyūha kuṭāgara, Kh. XXII. 96
Mahāli licchavi, Kh. XXII. 60
Māgandiya (or Māganṭhia), Kh. XXII. 3
Māra, Kh. XXII. 63; Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 12, 23, 24, 35, 36
Migadāya [desa Bārānasiyam], Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
[—— Bhaggesu], Kh. XXII. 1
Migāramātupasāda (=Pubbārāmā), Kh. XXII. 82

Yamaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 85

Rājagaha nagara, Kh. XXII. 49, 50, 87, 88; Sā. XXVIII. 10

Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71; Rā. XXIII. 1-46
Rāhula āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 91-92
Licchavi (Mahāli-), Kh. XXII. 60

Vakkali āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 87
Vacchagotto paribbājako, Vac. XXXII. 1-11
Valāhaka assarājā, Kh. XXII. 96
Valāhakakāyikā devā, Val. XXXII. 1-12
Vassavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 57
Vātavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 56
Vejayanto ratho, Kh. XXII. 96
Velamikā itthi, Kh. XXII. 96
Veḷuvana kalandakanivāpa, as Rājagaha
Vesālī [nagara], Kh. XXII. 60, 86

Sakka [deva- or manussa ?-], Kh. XXII. 4
Sakkā-Sakyā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 2, 80
Sakyanigamo Kh. XXII. 2
Sāriputta āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 1, 85, 122, 123, 127-135;
Sāvatthi, Kh. XXII. 5-48, 51-58, 61-80, 82-85, 91-94, 96-121, 124-126, 136-158; Rā. XXIII. 1-46; Di. XXIV. 1-96; Ok. XXV. 1-10; Up. XXVI. 1-10; Kil.

XXVII. 1–10; Sā. XXVIII. 1–9; Nā. XXIX. 1–14; Su. XXX. 1–10; Gand. XXXI. 1–23; Val. XXXI. 1–12; Vac. XXXII. 1–55; Jhā. XXXIII. 1–55
Sineru pabbatarājā, Kh. XXII. 99
Sītavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 53
Sucimukhī paribbājikā, Sā. XXVIII. 10
Subhaddā devī, Kh. XXII. 96
Suṃsumāragiri, Kh. XXII. 1
Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
Soṇo gahapatiputto, Kh. XXII. 49, 50

Haliddikāni gahapati, Kh. XXII. 3, 4

II.

INDEX TO THE TITLES OF THE SUTTAS.

The titles between ( ) are those which are not given by the Uddānas.

Akiñcañña, Sā. XXVIII. 7
Aghamūla, Kha XXII. 31
Ajjhattikam, Kha XXII. 149
Aññaṃjīvam aññaṃ sarīraṃ, Di. XXIV. 14
Aññāṇā, Vac. XXXIII. 1–5
Atītānāgatapaccuppanna, Kh. XXII. 9, 10, 11
Attadīpa, Kha XXII. 43
Attānu, Kh. XXII. 155
Adassana, Vac. XXXIII. 6–10
Adukkhamasukhī, Di. XXIV. 26
Anattā, Kh. XXII. 14, 68; 143–145, Rā. XXIII. 17, 18, 29, 30, 41, 42
Anattaniyam, Kh. XXII. 69
Ananubodha, Vac. 16, 20
Anantavā, Di. XXIV. 12
Anabhisamaya, Vac. XXXIII. 11, 15
Anicca, Kh. XXII. 12, 66 137–139; Rā XXIII. 13, 14, 25, 26, 37, 38
Aniccatā, Kh. XXII. 45, 46 (or Saññī), 102
Aniccadhamma, Rā. XXIII. 26
Anudhamma, Kh. XXII. 39–42
Anupalakkhanam, Vac. XXXIII. 31–35
Anurādha, Kh. XXII. 86
Ante, Kh. XXII. 103
Antavā, Di. XXIV. 11
Apaccakkhakamma, Vac. XXXIII. 51–55
Apaccupalakkhana, Vac. XXXIII. 36–40
Apaccupekkhakā, Vac. XXXIII. 46–50
Appativedha, Vac. XXXIII. 21, 25

Abbham, Val. XXXIII. 10
Abhijānam (S. parijānam)
Abhinandana, Kh. XXII. 29
Abhinandamāno, Kh. XXII. 65
Abhinivesa (or Vinivesa), Kh. XXII. 156-7
Abhinīhāra Jhā. XXXIV. 7
(Abhinihāra—Sakkaccakārī—Sātaccakārī —Sappāyakārī) Jhā. XXXIV. 50-52
Araha, Kh. XXII. 110 ; Rā. XXIII. 8
Arahanta, Kh. XXII. 76, 77
Arūpī attā, Di. XXIII. 20
Avijjā, Kh. XXII. 113
Avitakka, Sā. XXVIII. 2
Asamapekkhaṇa, Vac. XXXIII. 41-49
Asallakkhaṇa, Vac. XXXIII. 26-30
Asassato loko, Di. XXIV. 10
Assaji, Kh. XXII. 88
Assāda, Kh. XXII. 26, 27, 28 73, 129, 130

Ākāsa, Sā. XXVIII. 5
Āditta, Kh. XXII. 61
Ānanda, Kh. XXII. 21, 37, 38, 83, 158
Ārammaṇa, Jhā. XXXIV. 5
(Ārammaṇa — gocara — abhinīhāra — sakkaccakāri — sātaccakāri — sappāyakārī) Jh. XXXIV. 41-45

Uṇha, Val. XXXII. 9
Udānam, Kh. XXII. 65
Upādā paritassana, Kh. XXII. 7, 8
Upādānam, Kh. XXII. 121
Upādānam parivaṭṭam, Kh. XXII. 66
Upādīyamāno, Kh. XXII. 63
Upāya, Kh. XXII. 53
Upekkhā, XXVIII. 4
Uposatha, Nā. XXIX. 3, 4, 5, 6
Uppāda, Kh. XXII. 30

Ekantadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 24
Ekantasukhī, Di. XXIV. 23
Etam mama, Kh. XXII. 150 ; Di. XXIV. 23
Eso me attā, Kh. XXII. 151

Kathika, Kh. XXII. 115, 116
Kappa, Kh. XXII. 124, 125
Kallita (or Kallavā), Jhā. XXXIV. 4
(Kallita—ārammana—gocara — abhinīhāra — sakkaccakārī — sātaccakārī — sappāyakārī), Jhā. XXXV. 35-40
Karoto, Di. XXIV. 6
Kukkula, Kh. XXII. 36
Kulaputtena dukkhā, Kh. XXII. 146-148
Koṭṭhita, Kh. XXII. 133, 134, 135
Khajjani, Kh. XXII. 79
Khandha, Kh. XXII. 48 ; Ok. XXV. 10 ; Up. XXVI. 10 ; Kil. XXVII. 10
Khayo, Rā. XXIII. 19, 31, 43
Khemako, Kh. XXII. 89

Gaddula, Kh. XXII. 99, 100
Gocara, Jhā. XXXIV. 6
Gocara—abhinihāra—sakkaccakārī—sātaccakārī—sappāyakārī, Jhā. XXXIV. 46–49
Gomayam, Kh. XXII. 96

Cakkhu, Ok. XXV. 1; Up. XXVI. 1; Kil. XXVII. 1
Cetanā, Ok. XXV. 7; Up. XXVI. 7; Kil. XXVII. 7
Chandarāga, Kh. XXII. 25; 111–112; Rā. XXII. 9, 10
Channo, Kh. XXII. 90

Ṭhiti, Jhā. XXXIV. 2
(Ṭhiti—vuṭṭhāna—kallina—ārammana—gocara—abhinīhāra — sakkaccakārī—sātaccakārī — sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 20–27

Taṇhā, Ok. XXV. 8; Up. XXVI. 8; Kil. XXVII. 8
Tassa sutaṃ, Nā. XXIX. 7, 8, 9, 10
Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīram, Di. XXIV. 13
Tisso, Kh. XXII. 84

Dātā, Gan. 3–12
Dānupakāra, Nā. XXIX. 11–14; Su. XXX. 7–10; Gan. XXXI. 13–23; Val. XXXII. 3–7
Diṭṭhi (Mahā—), Di. XXIV. 8
Dukkha, Kh. XXII. 13, 67, 104, 140–142; Rā. XXIII. 15, 16, 27–28, 39, 40
Dukkhadhamma, Kh. XXII. 16, 26
Devadaha, Kh. XXII. 2
Desanā, Val. XXXII. 1
Dvayakārī, Su. XXX. 3–6
Dhātu, Ok. XXV. 9; Up. XXVI. 9; Kil. XXVI. 9
Nakulapitā, Kh. XXII. 1
Nakhasikha, Kh. XXII. 97
Natumhāka, Kh. XXII. 33, 34
Natthi, Di. XXIV. 5
Nadī, Kh. XXII. 93
Nandikkhaya, Kh. XXII. 51, 52
Na hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 16
Nāva (s. Vāsijātam)
Niruttipathena, Kh. XXII. 72
Nirodha gaha, Sā. XXVIII. 9
Nirodhadhamma, Rā. XXIII. 22, 34, 46
Neva rūpī narūpī, Di. XXIV. 22
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 18
No ca me siyā, Kh. XXII. 152; Di. XXIV. 4

Pañca, Kh. XXII. 59
Pabhaṅgu, Kh. XXII. 32
Paṭipadā, Kh. XXII. 44
Paṭisallāna, Kh. XXII. 6
Paṇitataram, Nā. XXIX. 2

Parijānam (or Abhijānam) Kh. XXII. 4
Pariññā, Kh. XXII. 23
Pariññeyya, Kh. XXII. 106; Rā. XXIII. 4
Parimucchita, Kh. XXII. 118, 119
Pālileyya, Kh. XXII. 81
Piṇḍolyam, Kh. XXII. 80
Pīti, Sā. XXVIII. 3
Puṇṇamā, Kh. XXII. 82
Puppham, Kh. XXII. 94
Phasso, Ok. XXV. 4; Up. XXVI. 4; Kil. XXVII. 4
Pheṇa, Kh. XXII. 95.

Bandhanā, Kh. XXII. 117
Bījam, Kh. XXII. 54
Bhaddula (s. Gaddula)
Bhavanetti, Rā. XXIII. 3
Bhāra, Kh. XXII. 22
Bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 35, 36
Bhikkhu (- Avijjā Vijjā), Kh. XXII. 113, 114

Maññamāno, Kh. XXII. 64
Mahā-Diṭṭhi (s. Diṭṭhi)
Mahāli, Kh. XXII. 70
Māra, Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 23, 35
Māradhamma, Rā. XXIII. 2, 12, 24, 36
Micchā, Kh. XXII. 153

Yad anicca, Kh. XXII. 15, 16, 17
Yamako, Kh. XXII. 85

Rajaniya santhitam, Kh. XXII. 70
Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71
Rāhula, Kh. XXII. 91, 92
Rūpa, Ok. XXV. 2; Up. XXVI. 2; Kil. XXVII. 2
Rūpī attā, Di. XXIV. 19
Rūpī ca arūpī ca, Di. XXIV. 21

Vakkali, Kh. XXII. 87
Vaddha - Puppham, Kh. XXII. 94
Vaya, Rā. XXIII. 20, 32, 44
Vassa, Val. XXXII. 12
Vāta, Di. XXIV. 1; Val. XXXIII. 11
Vāsijāta, Kh. XXII. 101
Vijjā, Kh. XXII. 114
Viññaṇa, Ok. XXV. 3; Up. XXVI. 3; Kil. XXVII. 3; Sā. XXVIII. 6
Vinivesa, Kh. XXII. 154
Viveka, Sā. XXVIII. 1
Vuṭṭhāna, Jhā. XXXIV. 3
(Vuṭṭhāna-kallita-ārammaṇa-gocara-abhinīhāra-sakkacc-akārī-sātaccakārī-sappāya-kārī) Jhā. XXXIV. 28, 34
Vedanā, Ok. XXV. 5; Up. XXVI. 5; Kil. XXVII. 5

Sakkacca, Jhā. XXXIV. 8
(Sakkaccakārī-Sātaccakārī-Sappāyakārī) Jhā. XXXIV. 53-54
Sakkāya, Kh. XXII. 105
Saññā, Kh. XXII. 102 (S. Aniccatā) Ok. XXV. 6; Up. XXVI. 6; Kil. XXVII. 6

Saññī, Sā. XXVIII. 8
Saññojanam, Kh. 120
Satāccakārī, Jha. XXXIV. 9
Satta, Rā. XXIII. 2
Sattaṭṭhānam, Kh. XXII. 57
Sappāya (Samādhi-) Jha. XXXIV. 10
Samaṇā, Kh. XXII. 107, 108; Rā. XXIII. 5, 6
Samanupassanā, Kh. XXII. 47
Samādhi, Kh. XXII. 5
Samādhi-samāpatti, . . . Jhā. XXXIV. 1–55
(Samāpatti - ṭhiti - vuṭṭhāna - kallita - ārammaṇa - gocara-abhinīhāra - sakkacca - sāt - acca kārī- sappāyakārī, Jhā. 11–19)
Samudaya, Kh. XXII. 74, 75, 131–132; Rā. XXIII. 21, 33, 45
Samudayadhammā, Kh. XXII. 126, 127, 128
Samuddakam (Suddhikam)
Sambuddho, Kha. XXII. 58
Sassato loko, Di. XXIV. 9
Sātaccakārī, Jhā. XXXIV. 9
(Sātaccakārī-sappāyakārī) Jhā. XXXIV. 55
Sīta, Val. XXXII. 8
Sīlam, Kh. XXII. 122
Sīho, Kh. XXII. 78, 79
Sukhadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 25
Sucaritam, Gan. XXXI. 2; Val. XXXII. 2
Sucimukhī, Sā. XXVIII. 10
Sutavā, Kh. XXII. 123
Suddhikam, Kh. XXII. 98; Nā. XXIX. 1; Su. XXX. 1; Gan. XXXI. 1
Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
So attā, Di. XXIV. 3
Soṇa, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
Sotāpanno, Kh. XXII. 109; Rā. XXIII. 7

Haranti, Su, 2
Haliddikāni, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
Hetu, Kh. XXII. 18, 19, 20; Di. XXIV. 7
Hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 15
Hoti na ca hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 17.

III.

INDEX TO THE GĀTHĀS.

Anejanto anuppattā, Kh. XXII. 76 (2)
Avītivattā sakkāyam, Kh. XXII. 78 (4)
Asekhañāṇam uppannam, Kh. XXII. 76 (6)
Āyu usmā ca viññāṇam, Kh. XXII. 95 (4)

Imañca kāyam ārabbha, Kh. XXII. 95 (3)

Uddhaṃ tiriyam apācīnam, Kh. XXII. 95 (8)

Etādisāyaṃ santāno, Kh. XXII. 95 (5)
Evaṃ khandhe avekkheyya, Kh. XXII. 95 (6)

Okampahāya, Kh. XXII. 3

Jaheyya sabbasaññogaṃ, Kh. XXII. 95 (7)

Dasahaṅgehi sampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (5)

Namo te purisajañña, Kh. XXII. 80 (79)
Nikkhipitvā garum bhāraṃ, Kh. XXII. 22 (2)

Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya, Kh. XXII. 76 (3)
Phenapiṇḍupamaṃ rūpaṃ, Kh. XX. 95 (1)

Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā, Kh. XXII. 22 (1)

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati, Kh. XXII. 95 (2)
Yadā buddho abhiññāya, Kh. XXII. 78 (1)
Ye pi dīghāyukā devā, Kh. XXII. 78 (3)

Vidhāsu na vikampanti, Kh. XXII. 22 (7)

Sakkāyassa nirodhaṃ ca, Kh. XXII. 78 (4)
Sattaratanasampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (4)
Sukhino vata arahanto, Kh. XXII. 76 (1)

ERRATA.

P. 84, *instead of* 78 (7) Sīha (1) *read* 78 (6) Sīha
P. 86, *instead of* [illegible] Sīha (2) *read* 79 (7) Khajjani
P. 104, in the [illegible]ing Uddāna, *read* Sīho *instead of* Sīhā

RAMAKRISHNA MISSION INSTITUTE OF CULTURE LIBRARY
B.G.R.93
12 MAR 1962
Ackno. 12 MAR 1962

The Gresham Press,

UNWIN BROTHERS,

CHILWORTH AND LONDON.